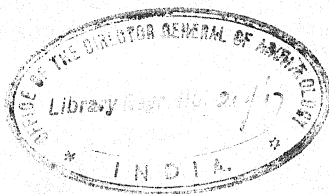


84.
15-1-17

THE

VINAYA PITAKAM.



THE
VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PĀLI LANGUAGE.

9270

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.



VOL. IV.
THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.
(END OF THE MAHĀVIBHAṄGA; BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.)

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.

BP a 2
Vin / Old



D 5435

WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1882.

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9270 ...

Date 3-8-57

Call No. Bpa3

vin/old

HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

CONTENTS.

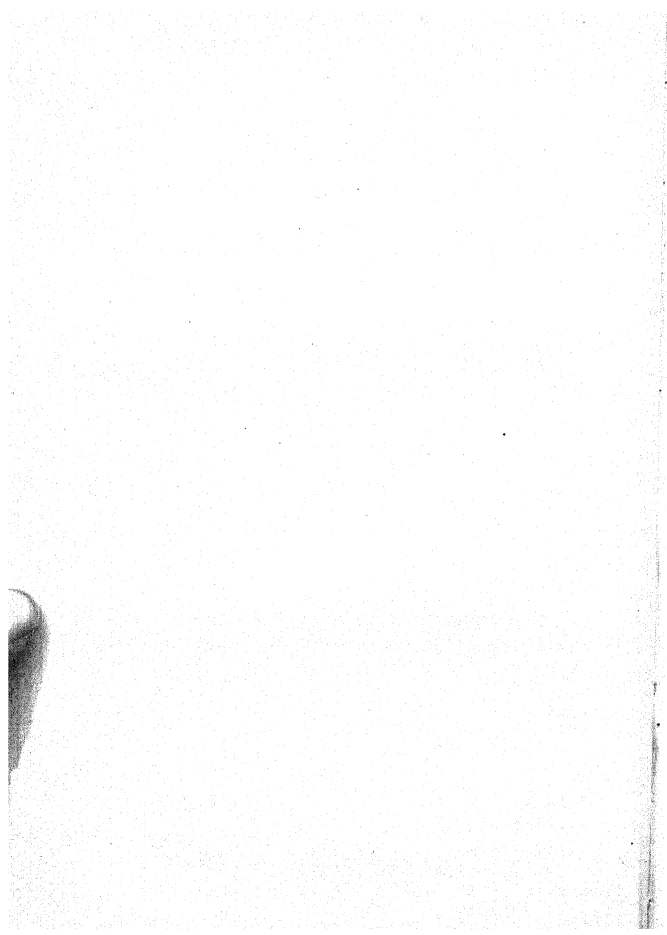
THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.

- THE PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 1-174.
THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 175-184.
THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 185-206.
THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 207.

BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

- THE PĀRĀJIKĀ RULES. pp. 211-222.
THE SAṂGHĀDISESA RULES. pp. 223-242.
THE NISSAGGIYA PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 243-257.
THE PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 258-345.
THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 346-348.
THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 349-350.
THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 351.

Various Readings and extracts from the commentary of Buddhaghosa. pp. 353-370.



VINAYAPIṬAKAṂ.

SUTTAVIBHAṄGA (PÂCITTIYAṂ.)

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Ime kho panâyasanto dvenavuti pâcittiyaṁ dhammâ
uddesaṁ âgacchanti.

PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṁ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Hatthako Sakyaputto vâdakkhitto hoti. so
titthiyehi saddhîṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānāti paṭijānītvā
avajānāti aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati sampajānamusā bhāsati
saṃketam katvā visamvādeti. titthiyaṁ ujjhāyanti khīyanti
vipācenti : katham hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto amhehi
saddhîṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānissati paṭijānītvā avajā-
nissati aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati
saṃketam katvā visamvādessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū
tesam titthiyānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentā-
nam. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Hatthako Sakyaputto ten'
upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam
etad avocum : saccam kira tvam âvuso Hatthaka titthiyehi
saddhîṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānāsi . . . visamvādesīti.
ete kho âvuso titthiyaṁ nāma yena kenaci jetabbā n' eva tesam
jayo dātabbo 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khī-
yanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto
titthiyehi saddhîṃ sallapento avajānītvā paṭijānissati paṭijā-

nitvā avajānissati aññen' aññiṃ paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsisati saṃketam katvā visamvādessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam paṭipucchi: saccam kira tvam Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānāsi . . . bhāsasi saṃketam katvā visamvādesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānissasi . . . bhāsisasi saṃketam katvā visamvādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

sampajānamusāvāde pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

sampajānamusāvādo nāma visamvādanapurekkhārassa vācā girā byappattho vacībhedo vācasikā viññatti anariyavohārā: adittham diṭṭham me 'ti, asutam sutam me 'ti, amutam mutam me 'ti, aviññātam viññātam me 'ti, diṭṭham adittham me 'ti, sutam asutam me 'ti, mutam amutam me 'ti, viññātam aviññātam me 'ti.

adittham nāma na cakkhunā diṭṭham. asutam nāma na sotena sutam. amutam nāma na ghānena ghāyitam na jivhāya sāyitam na kāyena phuttham. aviññātam nāma na manasā viññātam. diṭṭham nāma cakkhunā diṭṭham. sutam nāma sotena sutam. mutam nāma ghānena ghāyitam jivhāya sāyitam kāyena phuttham. viññātam nāma manasā viññātam. ||1||

tīh' ākārehi adittham diṭṭham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti.

catūh' ākārehi adittham diṭṭham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhim.

pañcah' ākārehi adittham . . . musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhim, vinidhāya khantim.

chah' ākārehi aditṭham . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhim,
vinidhāya khantim, vinidhāya rucim.

sattah' ākārehi aditṭham . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhim, vinidhāya khantim, vinidhāya rucim, vinidhāya
bhāvaṃ.

tīh' ākārehi asutaṃ sutam me 'ti — pa — amutaṃ mutam
me 'ti — pa — aviññātaṃ viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā
bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbe' assa hoti musā
bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa
hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti. catūh' ākārehi — la — pañcah'
ākārehi — la — chah' ākārehi — la — sattah' ākārehi . . .
vinidhāya bhāvaṃ. ||2||

tīh' ākārehi aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti sampajā-
namusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. tīh' ākārehi aditṭham
diṭṭhañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me
viññātañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ
cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca viññātañ cā 'ti
. . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ ca viññātañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me diṭṭhañ
cā 'ti . . . , . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ ca viññātañ ca
diṭṭhañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . ,
. . . amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ ca diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti . . . ,
. . . aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||3||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham aditṭham me 'ti — la — sutam asutaṃ
me 'ti — la — mutam amutaṃ me 'ti — la — viññātaṃ
aviññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||4||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham sutam me 'ti . . . diṭṭham mutam me
'ti . . . diṭṭham viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭham
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭham sutañ ca me mutañ

ca viññātañ cā 'ti . . . , . . . viññātaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ
ca mutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. || 5 ||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhe vematiko diṭṭhaṃ n' okappeti diṭṭhaṃ
na ssarati diṭṭhaṃ sammuttṭho hoti. sute vematiko sutam n'
okappeti sutam na ssarati sutam sammuttṭho hoti. mute
vematiko . . . , viññāte vematiko . . . viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca mutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ
sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. catūh'
ākārehi, pañcah' ākārehi, chaḥ' ākārehi, sattah' ākārehi viññā-
taṃ sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca
mutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa :
pubbeva' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā
bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhiṃ, vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ, vinidhāya
bhāvaṃ. || 6 ||

anāpatti davā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati; davā bhaṇati nāma
sahasā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati nāma aññam bhaṇissāmīti
aññam bhaṇati; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 7 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi
saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhikkhū omasanti jātiyāpi nā-
mena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi
liṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi hīnena pi akkosena
khumsenti vambhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhā-
yanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhi-

kkhū omasissanti jātiyāpi . . . khumsessanti vambhessantīti.
 atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum
 — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave pesalehi bhikkhūhi
 saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasatha jātiyāpi . . .
 khumsetha vambhethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pesalehi bhi-
 kkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasissatha jāti-
 yāpi . . . khumsessatha vambhessatha. n' etam mogha-
 purisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā
 dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: || 1 ||

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Takkaṣilāyaṃ aṇṇītarassa
 brāhmaṇassa Nandivisālo nāma balibaddo ahoṣi. atha kho
 bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca:
 gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ sahasseṇa abbhutaṃ
 karoḥi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsa-
 tīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ sa-
 hassena abbhutaṃ akāsi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ ati-
 baddhaṃ pavatteṣsatīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sa-
 kataṣaṭaṃ atibandhitvā Nandivisālaṃ balibaddaṃ yuñjitvā
 etad avoca: gaccha kūṭa vahassu kūṭā 'ti. atha kho bhi-
 kkhhave Nandivisālo balibaddo tatth' eva atṭhāsi. atha kho
 bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sahasseṇa parājito pajjhāyi. atha kho
 bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca:
 kissa tvam brāhmaṇa pajjhāyasīti. tathā hi panāhaṃ bho
 tayā sahasseṇa parājito 'ti. kissa pana maṃ tvam brāhmaṇa
 akūṭaṃ kūṭavādena pāpesi. gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā
 saddhiṃ dvīhi sahassehi abbhutaṃ karoḥi mayhaṃ balibaddo
 sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsatīti, mā ca maṃ akūṭaṃ
 kūṭavādena pāpesīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo
 seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ dvīhi sahassehi abbhutaṃ akāsi mayhaṃ
 balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsatīti. atha kho
 bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibandhitvā Nandi-
 visālaṃ balibaddaṃ yuñjitvā etad avoca: gaccha bhadrā
 vahassu bhadrā 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo bali-
 baddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsi.

manāpam eva bhāseyya nāmanāpam kudācanaṃ,
 manāpam bhāsamānassa garuṃ bhāraṃ udabbahi
 dhanāñ ca naṃ alabbhesi, tena c' attamaṇo ahū 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā khumsanā vambhanā, kim aṅga pana etarahi manāpā bhavissati khumsanā vambhanā. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

omasavāde pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

omasavādo nāma, dasahi ākārehi omasati : jātiyāpi nāmena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi līṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi akkosena pi.

jāti nāma, dve jātiyo, hīnā ca jāti ukkaṭṭhā ca jāti. hīnā nāma jāti caṇḍālajāti veṇajāti nesāda-jāti rathakāra-jāti pukku-sajāti, eṣā hīnā nāma jāti. ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti khattiyajāti brāhmaṇajāti, eṣā ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti.

nāmaṃ nāma, dve nāmāni, hīnaṃ ca nāmaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca nāmaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma nāmaṃ Avakaṇṇakaṃ Javakaṇṇakaṃ Dhanitṭhakaṃ Savitṭhakaṃ Kulavaḍḍhakaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma nāmaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma nāmaṃ buddhapatisamyuttaṃ dhammapatisamyuttaṃ saṃghapatisamyuttaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ anavaññātaṃ ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma nāmaṃ.

gottaṃ nāma, dve gottāni, hīnaṃ ca gottaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca gottaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma gottaṃ Kosiyagottaṃ Bhāradvāja-gottaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma gottaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma gottaṃ Gotamagottaṃ Moggallāna-gottaṃ Kaccāyanagottaṃ Vāsītṭhagottaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma gottaṃ.

kammaṃ nāma, dve kammāni, hīnaṃ ca kammaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca kammaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma kammaṃ koṭṭhakakammaṃ pupphachaddakakammaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ . . . acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma kammaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma kammaṃ kasi vāṇijjā gorakkhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma kammaṃ.

sippaṃ nāma, dve sippāni, hīnaṃ ca sippaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ

ca sippam. hīnaṃ nāma sippam naḷakārasippam kumbhakārasippam pesakārasippam cammakārasippam nahāpita-sippam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ . . . acittika-taṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma sippam. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam muddā gaṇaṇā lekḥā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam.

sabbe pi ābādhā hīnā, api ca madhumeho ābādhō ukkaṭṭho.

līṅgaṃ nāma, dve līṅgāni, hīnaṃ ca līṅgaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca līṅgaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma līṅgaṃ atidīghaṃ atirassaṃ atikaṇhaṃ accodātaṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma līṅgaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma līṅgaṃ nātidīghaṃ nātirassaṃ nātikaṇhaṃ n' accodātaṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma līṅgaṃ.

sabbe pi kilesā hīnā.

sabbāpi āpattiyo hīnā, api ca sotāpatti samāpatti ukkaṭṭhā.

akkoso nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭho ca akkoso. hīno nāma akkoso oṭṭho 'si, meṇḍo 'si, goṇo 'si, gadrabho 'si, tiracchānagato 'si, nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti, yakārena vā, bhakārena vā, kātakoṭacikāya vā, eso hīno nāma akkoso. ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si, byatto 'si, medhāvī 'si, bahussuto 'si, dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati, sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ khumsetukāmo vambhetukāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukkusaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si veṇo 'si nesādo 'si rathakāro 'si pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ . . . pukkusaṃ, khattiyō 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ,

khattiyo 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti Avakaṇṇakam Javakaṇṇakam Dhaṇiṭṭhakam Saviṭṭhakam Kulavaḍḍhakam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaḍḍhako 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Buddharakkhitam Dhammarakkhitam Saṃgharakkhitam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaḍḍhako 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti Kosiyaṃ Bhāradvājaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Gotamaṃ Moggallānaṃ Kaccāyaṇaṃ Vāsiṭṭham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti koṭṭhakam pupphachaḍḍakam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti kassakam vāṇijaṃ gorakkhaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti naḷakāraṃ kumbhakāraṃ pesakāraṃ cammakāraṃ nahāpitaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti muddikaṃ gaṇakaṃ lekhaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti kuṭṭhikaṃ gaṇḍikaṃ kilāsikaṃ sosikaṃ apamārikaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti madhumehikaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti atidighaṃ atirassaṃ atikaṇhaṃ accodātaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti nātidighaṃ nātirassaṃ

nāṭikaṇḥam nāccodātaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . .
ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ
mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti vītarāgaṃ
vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena
ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti pārājikaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ
ajjhāpannaṃ thullaccayaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ pācittiyaṃ ajjhā-
pannaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ dukkaṭaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ
dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti
sotāpannaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukka-
ṭṭhaṃ . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti oṭṭhaṃ meṇḍaṃ goṇaṃ gadraḥhaṃ
tiracchānagataṃ nerayikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . nerayiko 'si,
n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti
bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ
vadeti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhāviṃ bahussutaṃ dhamma-
kathikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti
bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ
vadeti oṭṭhaṃ . . . nerayikaṃ, paṇḍito 'si byatto 'si medhāvi
'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati,
sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . .
mañkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ
. . . pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācitti-
yassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā
pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. upa-
sampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo evaṃ
vadeti: santi idh' ekacce khattiyā brāhmaṇā 'ti bhaṇati,
āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo

evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce Avakannakā Javakannakā
 Dhanitthakā Savitthakā Kulavaḍḍhakā . . . Buddharakkhitā
 Dhammarakkhitā Samgharakkhitā . . . Kosiyā Bhāradvājā . . .
 Gotamā Moggallānā Kaccānā Vāsiṭṭhā . . . kottṭhakā puppha-
 chaḍḍakā . . . kassakā vāṇijā gorakkhā . . . naḷakārā
 kumbhakārā pesakārā cammakārā nahāpitā . . . muddikā
 gaṇakā lekhakā . . . kuṭṭhikā gaṇḍikā kilāsikā sosikā
 apamārikā . . . madhumehikā . . . atidighā atirassā
 atikanhā accodātā . . . nātidighā nātirassā nātikanhā n'
 accodātā . . . rāgapariyutṭhitā dosapariyutṭhitā mohapari-
 yutṭhitā . . . vitarāgā vītadosā vītamohā . . . pārājikaṃ
 ajjhāpannā — pa — dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpannā . . . sotāpannā
 . . . oṭṭhā meṇḍā goṇā gadrabhā tiracchānagatā nerayikā
 n' atthi tesam sugati duggati yeva tesam pāṭikaṅkhā . . .
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi
 tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati,
 āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||3||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
 evam vadeti: ye nūna caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā
 'ti bhaṇati — pa — ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī ba-
 hussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya
 dukkaṭassa. ||4||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
 evam vadeti: na mayam caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā
 pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati — la — na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhā-
 vī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati
 sugati yeva amhākaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
 vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||5||

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
 hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti, hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena
 hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ
 byattaṃ medhāviṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ, paṇḍito
 'si byatto 'si medhāvī 'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si
 n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti
 bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
 evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . na mayam
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth'

ambhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa. ||6||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo na mañkuṃ kattukāmo davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukku-saṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, khattiyo 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti — la — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhamma-kathikā n' atth' ambhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. ||7||

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti — pa — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhamma-kathikā n' atth' ambhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. ||8||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārassa, dhammapurekkhārassa, anu-sāsanipurekkhārassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||9||2||

PÂCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam pesuññam upasamharanti, imassa sutvâ amussa akkhâyanti imassa bhedâya, amussa sutvâ imassa akkhâyanti amussa bhedâya, tena anuppannâni c' eva bhaṇḍanâni uppajjanti uppannâni ca bhaṇḍanâni bhiyyobhâvâya vepullâya samvattanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissanti . . . akkhâyissanti . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharatha . . . akkhâyatha . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissatha . . . samvattanti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya pasannânam vâ bhiyyobhâvâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

pesuññam nâma, dvîh' âkârehi pesuññam hoti: piyakamyassa vâ bhedâdhippâyassa vâ.

dasah' âkârehi pesuññam upasamharati: jâtito pi nâmato pi gottato pi kammato pi sippato pi âbâdhato pi liṅgato pi kilesato pi âpattito pi akkosato pi.

jâti nâma, dve jâtiyo, hînâ ca jâti ukkatthâ ca jâti. hînâ nâma jâti caṇḍalajâti venajâti nesâdajâti rathakârajâti pukkusajâti, esâ hînâ nâma jâti. ukkatthâ nâma jâti khattiyajâti brâhmanajâti, esâ ukkatthâ nâma jâti — pa — akkoso nâma, dve akkosâ, hîno ca akkoso ukkattho ca akkoso. hîno nâma akkoso oṭṭho 'si . . . kâṭakoṭacikâya vâ, eso hîno

nâma akkoso. ukkaṭṭho nâma akkoso paṇḍito 'si . . .
sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nâma
akkoso. || 1 ||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ upasampannassa pe-
suññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannâmo taṃ caṇḍālo veṇo nesâdo
rathakâro pukkuso 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya
pâcittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ upasa-
mannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannâmo taṃ khattiyo
brâhmaṇo 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannâmo taṃ
Avakaṇṇako Javakaṇṇako Dhaniṭṭhako Savitṭhako Kula-
vaddhako 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannâmo taṃ
oṭṭho meṇḍo goṇo gadrabho tiracchânagato nerayiko n' atthi
tassa sugati duggati yeva tassa pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti
bhaṇati . . . itthannâmo taṃ paṇḍito byatto medhâvî
bahussuto dhammakathiko n' atthi tassa duggati sugati yeva
tassa pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya
pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ upasampannassa pe-
suññaṃ upasaṃharati: itthannâmo santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālâ
veṇâ nesâdâ rathakârâ pukkusâ 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ
bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya
dukkatassa. upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃha-
rati: itthannâmo santi idh' ekacce khattiyaṃ brâhmaṇâ 'ti
bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati
. . . itthannâmo santi idh' ekacce paṇḍitâ byattâ medhâvî
bahussutâ dhammakathikâ n' atthi tesam duggati sugati yeva
tesam pāṭikaṅkhâ 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva
bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkatassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthan-
nâmo ye nûna caṇḍālâ veṇâ nesâdâ rathakârâ pukkusâ 'ti bhaṇa-
ti, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . .
itthannâmo ye nûna paṇḍitâ byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ
dhammakathikâ 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva
bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkatassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthan-
nâmo na mayaṃ caṇḍālâ . . . itthannâmo na mayaṃ paṇḍitâ
byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ dhammakathikâ n' atth' amhâkaṃ
duggati sugati yeva amhâkaṃ pāṭikaṅkhâ 'ti bhaṇati, na so

aññam bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anāpatti na piyakamyassa, na bhedaḍhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||4||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācenti, upāsakā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā viharanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessanti, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācetha, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessatha, upāsakā . . . viharanti. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannaṃ padaso dhammaṃ vāceyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti yo yādiso — pa —. bhikkhū 'ti — pa — ayaṃ imasmim atthe adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

padam anupadam anvakkharam anubyañjanam. padam nama ekato patthapetvā ekato osāpenti. anupadam nama pāṭekkam patthapetvā ekato osāpenti. anvakkharam nama rūpam aniccan ti vuccamāno run ti opātetī. anubyañjanam nama rūpam aniccan ti vuccamāno vedanā aniccā 'ti saddam nicchāreti. yañ ca padam yañ ca anupadam yañ ca anvakkharam yañ ca anubyañjanam sabbam etaṃ padaso dhammo nama.

dhammo nama buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupasañhito dhammupasañhito.

vāceyyā 'ti, padena vāceti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa; akkharāya vāceti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ekato uddisāpento, ekato sajjhāyam karonto, yebhuyyena paṇaṇam gandham bhaṇantaṃ opātetī, osārentaṃ opātetī, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharatī Aggāḷave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena upāsakā āramam āgacchanti dhammasavanāya. dhamme bhāsīte therā bhikkhū yathāvihāram gacchanti, navakā bhikkhū tatth' eva upatthānasālāyaṃ upāsakehi saddhim mutthassatī asampajānā naggā vikūjamānā kākacchamānā seyyam kappenti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācentī: katham hi nama bhaddantā mutthassatī asampajānā naggā vikūjamānā kākacchamānā seyyam kappessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam upāsakānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khīyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khī-

yanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasēyyam kappessanti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasēyyam kappenti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ anupasampannena sahasēyyam kappessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena sahasēyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

atha kho bhagavâ Âlavīyam yathâbhirantam viharitvâ yena Kosambî tena cārikam pakkâmi. anupubbena cārikam caramâno yena Kosambî tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Badarikârâme. bhikkhû âyasmantam Râhulam etad avocum : bhagavatâ âvuso Râhula sikkhâpadam paññattam : na anupasampannena sahasēyyâ kappetabbâ 'ti. seyyam âvuso Râhula jânâhîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo seyyam alabhamâno vaccakuṭiyâ seyyam kappesi. atha kho bhagavâ rattiyâ paccûsasamayam paccuṭṭhâya yena vaccakuṭi ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvâ ukkâsi, âyasmâpi Râhulo ukkâsi. ko etthâ 'ti. aham bhagavâ Râhulo 'ti. kissa tvam Râhula idha nisinno 'sîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave anupasampannena dvirattatirattam sahasēyyam kappetum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahasēyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
anupasampanno nâma bhikkhum ṭhapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

uttaridvirattatirattan ti atirekadvirattatirattam.

sahā 'ti saddhim ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabba-paricchannā yebhuyyena cchannā yebhuyyena paricchannā.

seyyam kappeyyā 'ti catutthe divase atthamgate suriye anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utthahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi uttarid virattatirattam sahasseyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko utt. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi utt. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. upaddhacchanne upaddhaparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiyā purāruṇā nikkhamitvā puna vasati, sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabba-paricchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nisīdati, bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anuruddho Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim gacchanto sāyam aññataram gāmaṃ upagacchi. tena kho pana samayena tasmim gāme aññatarissā itthiyā āvasathāgāraṃ paññattam hoti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena sā itthi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam itthim etad avoca : sace te bhagini agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattam āvasathāgāre 'ti. vaseyyātha bhante 'ti. aññe pi addhikā yena sā itthi ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā tam itthim etad avocum : sace te ayye agaru vaseyyāma ekarattam

āvasathāgāre 'ti. eso kho ayyo samaṇo paṭhamam upāgato,
 sace so anujānāti, vaseyyāthā 'ti. atha kho te addhikā
 yenāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā
 āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avocum : sace te bhante
 agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattam āvasathāgāre 'ti. vaseyyātha
 āvuso 'ti. atha kho sā itthi āyasmante Anuruddhe saha
 dassanena paṭibaddhacittā ahosi. atha kho sā itthi yenā-
 yasmā Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā āyas-
 mantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante imehi
 manussehi ākiṇṇo na phāsu viharissati. sādhi' āham bhante
 ayyassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññāpeyyan ti. adhi-
 vasesi kho āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhibbhāvena. atha kho sā
 itthi āyasmato Anuruddhassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññā-
 petvā alamkatapatiyattā gandhagandhinī yenāyasmā Anu-
 ruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Anu-
 ruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirūpo dassaniyo
 pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā. sādhi'
 āham bhante ayyassa pajāpati bhaveyyan ti. evam vutte
 āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa —
 tatiyam pi kho sā itthi āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad
 avoca : ayyo bhante abhirūpo dassaniyo pāsādiko ahañ ca
 'mhi abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā. sādhu bhante ayyo mañ
 c' eva paṭicchatu sabbañ ca sāpateyyan ti. tatiyam pi kho
 āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. atha kho sā itthi sātakaṃ
 nikkhipitvā āyasmato Anuruddhassa purato caṅkamati pi
 tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti. atha kho āyasmā
 Anuruddho indriyāni okkhipitvā taṃ itthim n' eva olokesi
 na pi ālapi. atha kho sā itthi acchariyam vata bho abbhutam
 vata bho, bahū me manussā satena pi sahasseṇa pi pahinanti,
 ayam pana samaṇo mayā sāmam yāciyamāno na icchati mañ
 c' eva paṭicchitum sabbañ ca sāpateyyan ti sātakaṃ nivāsetvā
 āyasmato Anuruddhassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā āyasmantaṃ
 Anuruddham etad avoca : accayo maṃ bhante accagamā
 yathā bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam yāham evam
 akāsim. tassā me bhante ayyo accayam accayato paṭiganṇhatu
 āyatim samvarāyā 'ti. taggha taṃ bhagini accayo accagamā
 yathā bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam, yā tvam evam
 akāsi. yato ca kho tvam bhagini accayam accayato disvā

yathādhhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭigaṇhāma, vuddhi h' esā bhagini ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatim ca samvaram āpajjātīti. atha kho sā itthi tassā rattiyā accayena āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pañitena khādaniyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇiṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ itthim āyasmā Anuruddho dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi. atha kho sā itthi āyasmatā Anuruddhena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahamsitā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad avoca : abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam eva ayyena Anuruddhena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāhaṃ bhante taṃ bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghaṃ ca, upāsikaṃ maṃ ayyo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvattiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Anuruddho mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappesi. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessasi. n' etaṃ Anuruddha appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisēyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na peti na tiracchānagatā antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā pag eva mahattari.

sahā 'ti ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabbapariicchannā yebhuyyena cchannā yebhuyyena paricchannā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti atthaṃgate suriye mātugāme nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne mātugāmo nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. uttāhāritvā punappunaṃ nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī sahaseyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. upaḍḍha-cchanne upaḍḍhāparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhīyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatitthiyā vā s. k., āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa, amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabbaparicchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, mātugāme nipanne bhikkhu nisīdati, bhikkhu nipanne mātugāmo nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chattham.

PĀCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi Sāvattthiyaṃ kulūpako hoti bahukāni kulāni upasaṃkamati. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena añña-taraṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena gharāṇī nivesanadvāre nisinnā hoti, gharasunhā āvāsthadvāre nisinnā hoti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi yena gharāṇī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharāṇiyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharasunhāya etad ahoṣi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo sassuyā jāro udāhu obhāsati. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharāṇiyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā yena gharasunhā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharasunhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharāṇiyā etad ahoṣi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo gharasunhāya jāro udāhu

obhāsaṭṭi. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharasunhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā pakkāmi. atha kho gharanī gharasunhaṃ etad avoca : he je kin te eso samaṇo avocā 'ti. dhammaṃ me ayye desesi, ayyāya pana kiṃ avocā 'ti. mayham pi dhammaṃ desesīti. tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyo Udāyi upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desessati. nanu nāma vissatthena vivaṭena dhammo desettabbo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsāṃ itthīnaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena upāsikā bhikkhū passitvā etad avocum : iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti. iṅgh' ayyā chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetha, sakkā ettakena pi dhammo aññātun ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkucāyantā na desesum. upāsikā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhehi yāciyamānā dhammaṃ na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsāṃ upāsikānaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave mātugāmassa chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ e' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañña-
ttaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhaga-
vatā anuññātaṃ mātugāmaṃ chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ
desetun ti te aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upanīśāpetvā mātū-
gāmaṃ uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desenti. ye te
bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathañ
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upa-
nīśāpetvā mātugāmaṃ uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ
desessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ
ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave aviññuṃ
. . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā aviññuṃ . . .
desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmaṃ uttarichappañcavācāhi
dhammaṃ deseyya aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena,
pācittiyaṃ ti. || 3 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na ti-
racchānagatā, viññū paṭibālā subhāsitaḍḍbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullā-
duṭṭhullaṃ ājānitum.

uttarichappañcavācāhī atirekachappañcavācāhi.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakaḥ bhāsito isibhāsito deva-
tābhāsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyaṃ ;
akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyaṃ.

aññatra viññunā purisaviggahenā 'ti ṭhapetvā viññuṃ
purisaviggahaṃ. viññū nāma purisaviggaho paṭibalo hoti
subhāsitaḍḍbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ ājānitum. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī uttarichappañcavācāhi dham-
maṃ deseti aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, āpatti pācitti-
yassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti
pācittiyaṃ. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . . purisavigga-
hena, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakassa

vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vâ uttarichappañcavâcâhi dh. d. a. v. purisaviggahena, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme mâtugâmasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme ve-matiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme amâtugâmasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti viññunâ purisaviggahena, chappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, ûnakachappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, uttâhitvâ puna nisîditvâ deseti, mâtugâmo uttâhitvâ puna nisîdati tasmiṃ deseti, aññassa mâtugâmassa deseti, pañhaṃ pucchati, pañhaṃ puttḥo katheti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇantaṃ mâtugâmo sunâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||4||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyaṃ viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ sandiṭṭhâ sambhattâ bhikkhû Vaggumudâya nadiyâ tîre vassaṃ upagacchimsu. tena kho pana samayena Vajjî dubbhikkhâ hoti dvîhitikâ setatṭhikâ salâkâvuttâ na sukarâ uñchena paggahena yâpetum. atha kho tesam bhikkhûnaṃ etad ahoṣi: etarahi kho Vajjî dubbhikkhâ dvîhitikâ . . . yâpetum. kena nu kho mayaṃ upâyena samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyâma na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyâmâ 'ti. ekacce evaṃ âhaṃsu: handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhema, evaṃ te amhâkaṃ dâtum maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evaṃ âhaṃsu: alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ dâteyyaṃ harâma, evaṃ te amhâkaṃ dâtum maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evaṃ âhaṃsu: alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, kiṃ gihînaṃ dâteyyaṃ haṭena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussa-dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsissâma asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa

jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu dutiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu tatiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu catutthassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu sotāpanno, asuko bhikkhu sakadāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu anāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu arahā, asuko bhikkhu tevijjo, asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. evan te ambhākaṃ dātum maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissāma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissāmā 'ti. eso yeva kho āvuso seyyo yo ambhākaṃ gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇo bhāsito 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsimsu : asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī — pa — asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. atha kho te manussā lābhā vata no suladdhaṃ vata no yesaṃ no evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā, na vata no ito pubbe evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā yatha yime bhikkhū sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā 'ti, te na tādisāni bhojanāni attanā bhuñjanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti putta-dārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti ñātisālohitānaṃ denti yādisāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti, na tādisāni khādaniyāni sāyaniyāni pānāni attanā pivanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti ñātisālohitānaṃ denti yādisāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti. atha kho te bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto ahesuṃ pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vipprasannachavivaṇṇā. ||1||

āciṇṇaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya upasaṃkamitum. atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃ vutthā temāsaccayena senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Vesālī ten' upasaṃkamimsu. anupubbena yena Vesālī Mahāvanaṃ kūtāgārasālā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu. tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhū kisā honti lūkhā dubbhaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā, Vaggumudātīriyā pana bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto honti pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vipprasannachavivaṇṇā. āciṇṇaṃ kho pan' etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantaṇaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammoditum. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad

avoca: kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. khamanīyaṃ bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ bhagavā, samaggā ca mayaṃ bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasimhā na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhā 'ti. jānantāpi tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā na pucchanti, atthasañhitam tathāgatā pucchanti no anatthasañhitam, anatthasañhite setughāto tathāgatānaṃ. dvīh' ākārehi buddhā bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti dhammaṃ vā desessāma sāvakaṇaṃ vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāma 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad avoca: yathākathaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. kacci pana vo bhikkhave bhūtaṃ ti. bhūtaṃ bhagavā 'ti. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe bhikkhave udarassa kāraṇā gihīnaṃ aññam-aññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsissatha. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannassa uttarimanussa-dhammaṃ āroceyya, bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuṃ ca bhikkhuniṃ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

uttarimanussadhammo nāma jhānaṃ vimokkho samādhi samāpatti ñāṇadassanaṃ maggabhāvanā phalasacchikiriya kilesapahānaṃ vinīvaraṇatā cittassa suññāgāre abhirati.

jhānaṃ ti paṭhamam jhānaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

vimokkho 'ti suññato vimokkho animitto vimokkho appaṇihito vimokkho.

samādhīti suññato samādhi animitto samādhi appaṇihito samādhi.

samāpattīti suññatā samāpatti animitā samāpatti appaṇihitā samāpatti.

ñāṇadassanan ti tisso vijjā.

maggabhāvanā 'ti cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappa-dhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañc' indriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo.

phalasacchikiriya 'ti sotāpatti-phalassa sacchikiriya sakad-āgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya anāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya arahattaphalassa sacchikiriya.

kilesapahānan ti rāgassa pahānaṃ dosassa pahānaṃ mohassa pahānaṃ.

vinīvaraṇatā cittassa 'ti rāgā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā dosā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā mohā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā.

suññāgāre abhiratīti paṭhamena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati dutiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati tatiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati catutthena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati. ||1||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpanno 'ti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhīti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa vasi 'mhīti . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyam jhānaṃ, tatiyam jhānaṃ, catuttham jhānaṃ samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, catuttham jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ vimokkham, animittaṃ vimokkham, appanīhitam vimokkham, suññataṃ samādhim, animittaṃ samādhim, appanīhitam samādhim samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appanīhitassa samādhissa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appanīhito samādhi sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ samāpattim, animittaṃ samāpattim, appanīhitam samāpattim samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appanīhitāya samāpattiyā lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appanīhitā samāpatti sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa tisso vijjā samāpajjim . . . tissannaṃ vijjānaṃ lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa — la —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa cattā-

ro satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro sammappadhāne, cattāro iddhipāde samāpajjīm . . . catunnam iddhipādānam lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañic' indriyāni, pañca balāni samāpajjīm . . . pañcannam balānam lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, pañca balāni sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa satta bojjhaṅge samāpajjīm . . . sattannam bojjhaṅgānam lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam samāpajjīm . . . ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa sotāpattiphalam, sakadāgāmiphalam, anāgāmiphalam, arahattam samāpajjīm . . . arahattassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgo me catto, doso me catto, moho me catto vanto mutto pahīno paṭinissatṭho ukkheṭito samukkhēṭito 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgā me cittaṃ vinīvaranam, dosā . . . mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaranam ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajjīm . . . suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||2||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam dutiyañ ca jhānam samāpajjīm . . . sacchikatam mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam . . . paṭhamañ ca jhānam catutthañ ca jhānam . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam suññatañ ca vimokkham, animittañ ca vimokkham, appaṇihitañ ca vimokkham, suññatañ ca samādhim, animittañ ca samādhim, appaṇihitañ ca samādhim samāpajjīm . . . sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam suññatañ ca samāpattim, animittañ ca samāpattim, appaṇihitañ ca samāpattim samāpajjīm . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam tisso ca vijjā samāpajjīm . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-

mañ ca jhānaṃ cattāro ca satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro ca sammappa-dhāne, cattāro ca iddhipāde samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ pañca ca indriyāni, pañca ca balāni samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ satta ca bojjhaṅge, ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgi-kam maggaṃ, sotāpatti-phalañ ca, sakadāgāmi-phalañ ca, anāgāmi-phalañ ca, arahattañ ca samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchika-taṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samā-pajjāmi samāpanno — pa — rāgo ca me catto, doso ca me catto, moho ca me catto . . . samukkheto 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-mañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samāpajjāmi — pa — sacchika-taṃ mayā rāgā ca me . . . dosā ca me . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samā-pajjīṃ . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. . . .

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīva-raṇaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ, tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ, catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa — gha —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ dosā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ suññatañ ca vimokkhaṃ animittañ ca vimokkhaṃ appaṇi-hitañ ca vimokkhaṃ suññatañ ca samādhim animittañ ca samādhim appaṇihitañ ca samādhim suññatañ ca samā-pattiṃ animittañ ca samāpattiṃ appaṇihitañ ca samāpattiṃ tisso ca vijjā cattāro ca satipaṭṭhāne cattāro ca sammappa-dhāne cattāro ca iddhipāde pañca ca indriyāni pañca ca balāni satta ca bojjhaṅge ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikam maggaṃ

soṭāpattiphalaṃ ca sakadāgāmiphalaṃ ca anāgāmiphalaṃ ca arahattaṃ ca samāpajjīṃ samāpajjāmi samāpanno rāgo ca me catto doso ca me catto moho ca me catto vanto mutto pahīno paṭinissatṭho ukkheṭṭito samukkhēṭṭito rāgā ca . . . dosā ca . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. || 3 ||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjīṃ ti vattukāmo dutiyam jhānam samāpajjīṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na paṭivijānantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjīṃ ti vattukāmo tatiyam jhānam . . . catuttham jhānam . . . suññatam vimokkham . . . mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na paṭivijānantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa dutiyam jhānam samāpajjīṃ ti vattukāmo — gha — mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa . . . paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjīṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti vattukāmo paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjīṃ ti bhaṇantassa . . . dosā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam dutiyaṃ ca jhānam tatiyaṃ ca jhānam catutthaṃ ca jhānam — gha — dosā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti vattukāmo mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. — gha —. anupasampannassa dutiyaṃ ca jhānam tatiyaṃ ca jhānam . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti vattukāmo paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjīṃ ti bhaṇantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. || 4 ||

anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjī, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi, vasi, tena bhikkhunā paṭhamam jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam, suññatam vimokkham . . . arahattam samāpajjī, samāpajjati, samāpanno — la — tassa bhikkhuno rāgo catto — pa — doso catto — pa —

moho catto vanto . . . samukkheteṭṭito, tassa bhikkhuno rāgā . . . dosā . . . mohā cittaṃ vinivaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānaṃ, dutiyam jhānaṃ, tatiyam jhānaṃ, catuttham jhānaṃ samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhi, vasi, tena bhikkhunā suññāgāre catuttham jhānaṃ sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa yo te vihāraṃ paribhuñji, yo te cīvaraṃ paribhuñji, yo te piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñji, yo te senāsaṇaṃ paribhuñji, yo te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ paribhuñji . . . yena te vihāro paribhutto, yena te cīvaraṃ paribhuttaṃ, yena te piṇḍapāto paribhutto, yena te senāsaṇaṃ paribhuttaṃ, yena te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāro paribhutto . . . yaṃ tvaṃ āgama vihāraṃ adāsi, cīvaraṃ adāsi, piṇḍapātaṃ adāsi, senāsaṇaṃ adāsi, gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ adāsi, so bhikkhu suññāgāre catuttham jhānaṃ samāpajji . . . tena bhikkhunā suññāgāre catuttham jhānaṃ sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 5 ||

anāpatti upasampannassa bhūtaṃ āroceti, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 6 || 2 ||

atṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhaṇḍanakato hoti. so sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattiṃ āpajjitvā saṃghaṃ tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ yāci. tassa saṃgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyam aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghabhattaṃ hoti. so parivasanto bhattagge āsanapariyante nisīdi. chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhū te upāsake etad avocaṃ : eso āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto tumhākaṃ sambhāvito kulūpako yen' eva hatthena saddhādeyyaṃ bhuñjati ten' eva hatthena upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocesi, so sañcetanikaṃ

sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā saṃghaṃ tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ yāci, tassa saṃgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ adāsi, so parivasanto āsanapariyante nisinno 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa āroccasantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa ārocethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisaṃ bhikkhussa . . . āroccasatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisaṃ appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa āroceyya aññatra bhikkhusammutiyaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṃghādisesā.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuṃ ca bhikkhuniṃ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

āroceyyā 'ti āroceyya itthiyaṃ vā purisassa vā gahatṭhassa vā pabbajitassa vā.

aññatra bhikkhusammutiyaṃ 'ti ṭhapetvā bhikkhusammutim.

atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti kulapariyantā na āpattipariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca, atthi bhikkhusammuti n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā. āpattipariyantā nāma āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti ettakāhi āpattihi ārocetabbo 'ti. kulapariyantā nāma kulāni pariggahitāni honti ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca nāma āpattiyo ca pariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca pariggahitāni honti ettakāhi āpattihi ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā nāma āpattiyo ca apariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca apariggahitāni honti. āpattipariyante yā āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti tā āpattiyo ṭhapetvā aññāhi āpattihi āroceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. kulapariyante yāni kulāni pariggahitāni

honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpattipariyante ca kulapariyante ca yâ âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti tâ âpattiyo ðhapetvâ yâni kulâni pariggahitâni honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññâhi âpattihi aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva âpattipariyante na kulapariyante anâpatti. || 1 ||

duţḥullâya âpattiyâ duţḥullâpattisaññî anupasampannassa âroceti aññatra bhikkhusammutiyâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţḥullâya âpattiyâ vematiko an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţḥullâya âpattiyâ aduţḥullâpattisaññî an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. aduţḥullam âpattim âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duţḥullam vâ aduţḥullam vâ ajjhâcâram âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţḥullâya âpattiyâ duţḥullâpattisaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţḥullâya âpattiyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţḥullâya âpattiyâ aduţḥullâpattisaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti vatthum âroceti no âpattim, âpattim âroceti no vatthum, bhikkhusammutiyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlavīyam viharati Aggâlave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammam karontâ pathaviṃ khaṇanti pi khaṇâpenti pi. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtīyâ pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pi. ekindriyam samaṇâ Sakyaputtīyâ jîvam vibethenti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma Âlavikâ bhikkhû pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pathaviṃ khaṇatha pi khaṇâpetha pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pathaviṃ khaṇissatha pi khaṇâpessatha pi. jîvasaññino hi mogha-

purisā manussā pathaviyā. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu pathaviṃ khaṇeyya vā khaṇāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

pathavī nāma, dve pathaviyo, jātā ca pathavī ajātā ca pathavī. jātā nāma pathavī suddhapamsu suddhamattikā appapāsānā appasakkharā appakāṭhalā appamarumbā appavālikā yebhuyyena pamsu yebhuyyena mattikā; adaḍḍhāpi vuccati jātā pathavī; yo pi pamsupuñño vā mattikāpuñño vā atirekacātumāsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati jātā pathavī. ajātā nāma pathavī suddhapāsānā suddhasakkharā suddhakāṭhalā suddhamarumbā suddhavālikā appapamsu appamattikā yebhuyyena pāsānā yebhuyyena sakkharā yebhuyyena kāṭhalā yebhuyyena marumbā yebhuyyena vālikā; daḍḍhāpi vuccati ajātā pathavī, yo pi pamsupuñño vā mattikāpuñño vā omakacātumāsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati ajātā pathavī.

khaṇeyyā 'ti sayam khaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. khaṇāpeyyā 'ti aññam āṇāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim āṇatto bahukam pi khaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pathaviyā pathaviṣaṇṇī khaṇati vā khaṇāpeti vā bhindati vā bhedāpeti vā dahati vā dahāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pathaviyā vematiko khaṇati vā . . . dahāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pathaviyā apathaviṣaṇṇī khaṇati vā . . . dahāpeti vā, anāpatti. apathaviyā pathaviṣaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apathaviyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apathaviyā apathaviṣaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti imam jāna imam dehi imam āhara iminā attho imam kappiyam karohīti bhaṇati, asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

musā, omasa-pesuṇṇam, pada-seyyāya ve duve,
aṇṇatra viññunā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā 'ti.
paṭhamo vaggo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ viharati Aggâlave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammaṃ karontâ rukkhaṃ chindanti pi chedâpenti pi, aññataro pi Âlaviko bhikkhu rukkhaṃ chindati, tasmiṃ rukkhe adhivatthâ devatâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca : mâ bhante attano bhavanam kattukâmo mayham bhavanam chindîti. so bhikkhu anâdiyanto chindi yeva tassâ ca devatâya dârakassa bâhum âkoṭesi. atha kho tassâ devatâya etad ahosi : yaṃ nûnâhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ idh' eva jîvitâ voropeyyan ti. atha kho tassâ devatâya etad ahosi : na kho me taṃ patirûpaṃ yâhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ idh' eva jîvitâ voropeyyam. yaṃ nûnâhaṃ bhagavato etam atthaṃ âroceyyan ti. atha kho sâ devatâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesi. sâdhu sâdhu devate, sâdhu kho tvam devate taṃ bhikkhuṃ jîvitâ na voropesi. sac' ajja tvam devate taṃ bhikkhuṃ jîvitâ voropeyyâsi, bahuñ ca tvam devate apuññaṃ pasaveyyâsi. gaccha tvam devate, amukasmim okâse rukkho vivitto, tasmiṃ upagacchâ 'ti. manussâ ujjhâ-yanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sâkyaputtīyâ rukkhaṃ chindissanti pi chedâpessanti pi. ekindriyaṃ samaṇâ Sâkyaputtīyâ jîvaṃ vihethentîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma Âlavikâ bhikkhû rukkhaṃ chindissanti pi chedâpessanti pîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave rukkhaṃ chindatha pi chedâpetha pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ rukkhaṃ chindissathâpi chedâpessathâpi. jîvasaññino hi moghapurisâ manussâ rukkhasmiṃ. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

bhûtagâmapâtabyatâya pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

bhûtagâmo nâma, pañca bîjajâtâni, mûlabîjaṃ khandhabîjaṃ phalubîjaṃ aggabîjaṃ bîjabîjañ c' eva pañcamam.

mūlabījaṃ nāma haliddi sīṅgiveraṃ vacaṃ vacatthaṃ ativisaṃ
kaṭukarohiṇī usīraṃ bhaddamuttakaṃ yāni vā pan' aññāni
pi atthi mūle jāyanti mūle sañjāyanti, etaṃ mūlabījaṃ nāma.
khandhabījaṃ nāma assattho nigrodho pilakkho udumbaro
kacchako kapiṭhano yāni vā pana aññāni pi atthi khandhe
jāyanti khandhe sañjāyanti, etaṃ khandhabījaṃ nāma. pha-
lūbījaṃ nāma ucchu veḷu naḷo yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi
pabbe jāyanti pabbe sañjāyanti, etaṃ phalūbījaṃ nāma.
aggabījaṃ nāma ajjukam phañijjakam hiriveraṃ yāni vā
pan' aññāni pi atthi agge jāyanti agge sañjāyanti, etaṃ
aggabījaṃ nāma. bījabījaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ
yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi bīje jāyanti bīje sañjāyanti, etaṃ
bījabījaṃ nāma. || 1 ||

bīje bījasāññī chindati vā chedāpeti vā bhindati vā bhedā-
peti vā pacati vā pacāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bīje vema-
tiko chindati vā . . . pacāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bīje
abījasāññī chindati vā . . . pacāpeti vā, anāpatti. abīje
bījasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abīje vematiko, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. abīje abījasāññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti imaṃ jāna imaṃ dehi imaṃ āhara iminā attho
imaṃ kappiyaṃ karohīti bhaṇati, asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajā-
nantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati
Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo
anācāraṃ ācaritvā saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññijyamāno
aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati: ko āpanno kiṃ āpanno kismim
āpanno kathaṃ āpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathā 'ti. ye
te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma
āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññijyamāno
aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissati: ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti — pa —.
saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññi-
yamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarasī: ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti.
saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi
nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . bhaṇathā 'ti.

n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave ropetabbāṃ. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo bhikkhu saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallāṃ, saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo . . . paṭicarati. saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeti. yassāyasmato khamati Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakassa ropanā so tuṇh' assa, yassa na kkhamaṭi so bhāseyya. ropitaṃ saṃghena Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ. khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

aññavādake pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicaranto āpattiṃ āpajjissāmi ti tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . vihesessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno vihesakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana . . . (*as above, ch. 1; instead of aññavādakaṃ read vihesakaṃ; instead of aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati read tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti*) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

aññavādake vihesake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

aññavādako nāma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vā āpattiya vā anuyuññiyamāno taṃ na kathetukāmo taṃ na ugghātetukāmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko āpanno kiṃ āpanno kismiṃ āpanno kathaṃ āpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathā 'ti, eso aññavādako nāma.

vihesako nāma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vā āpattiya vā anuyuññiyamāno taṃ na kathetukāmo taṃ na ugghātetukāmo tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti, eso vihesako nāma.

aropite aññavādake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vā āpattiya vā anuyuññiyamāno taṃ na kathetukāmo taṃ na ugghātetukāmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aropite vihesake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ . . . na ugghātetukāmo tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ropite aññavādake . . . bhaṇathā 'ti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ropite vihesake . . . viheseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi aññavādake vihesake āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko aññ. vih. āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi aññ. vih. āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ajānanto pucchati, gilāno na katheti, saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti na katheti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti na katheti, adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ karissatīti na katheti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

dutiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senāsanaṃ ca paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati. tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū navakā c' eva honti appapuñña

ca, yāni saṃghassa lāmakāni senāsanāni tāni tesam pāpuṇanti lāmakāni ca bhattāni. te āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpenti: chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpethā'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake pācittiyā ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū bhagavatā ujjhāpanakaṃ paṭikkhittā ti ettāvata bhikkhū sossantīti bhikkhūnaṃ sāmanta āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ khīyanti: "chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te . . . (as ch. 1; instead of bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha etc. read khīyissatha) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pācittiyā ti. ||2||

ujjhāpanakaṃ nāma, upasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam senāsanapaññāpakam vā bhattuddesakam vā yāgubhājakam vā phalabhājakam vā khajjabhājakam vā appamattakavissajjakam vā avaṇṇam kattukāmo ayasaṃ kattukāmo maṅkum kattukāmo upasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī ujjhāpanake khīyanake āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampannaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . . maṅkum kattukāmo upasampannaṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā ujjhāpeti vā

khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam vā asammataṃ vā senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . . maṅkum kattukāmo upasampannaṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū hemantike kāle ajjhokāse senāsanam paññāpetvā kāyaṃ otāpento kāle ārocite taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharimsu na uddharāpesum anāpucchā pakkamimsu. senāsanam ovaṭṭhaṃ hoti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū ajjhokāse senāsanam paññāpetvā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharissanti na uddharāpessanti anāpucchā pakkamissanti, senāsanam ovaṭṭhaṃ ti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū ajjhokāse — la — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghikaṃ mañcam vā piṭhaṃ vā bhisim vā kocchaṃ vā ajjhokāse santharivā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ajjhokāse vasitvā kālass' eva senāsanam atiharanti. addasa kho bhagavā te bhikkhū kālass' eva senāsanam atiharante, disvāna etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭha māse avassikasamkete

maṇḍape vâ rukkhamaṇḍape vâ yattha kâkâ vâ kulalâ vâ na
 ūhananti tattha senâsanam nikkhipitun ti. ||2||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
 samghikaṇ nâma samghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.
 maṇḍo nâma, cattâro maṇḍâ, masâraako bundikâbaddho
 kuḷirapâdako âhaccapâdako.

pîṭham nâma, cattâri pîṭhâni, masârakam bundikâbaddham
 kuḷirapâdakam âhaccapâdakam.

bhisi nâma paṇca bhisiyo unṇabhisi colabhisi vâkabhisi
 tiṇabhisi paṇṇabhisi.

koccham nâma vâkamayam vâ usîramayam vâ muṇjama-
 yam vâ babbamayam vâ anto samvethetvâ baddham hoti.

santharivâ 'ti sayam santharivâ. santharâpetvâ 'ti
 aññam santharâpetvâ. anupasampannam santharâpeti, tassa
 palibodho. upasampannam santharâpeti, santharakassa
 palibodho.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyâ 'ti na sayam uddha-
 reyya. na uddharâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam uddharâpeyya.

anâpuccham vâ gaccheyyâ 'ti bhikkhum vâ sâmaṇeram
 vâ ârâmikam vâ anâpucchâ majjhimassa purisassa leḍḍupâtaṃ
 atikkamantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

samghike samghikasaṇṇî ajjhokâse santharivâ vâ santha-
 râpetvâ vâ taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddha-
 râpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
 samghike vematiko — la — samghike puggalikasaṇṇî ajjho-
 kâse . . . gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. cimilikam vâ
 uttarattharaṇam vâ bhummattharaṇam vâ taṭṭikam vâ
 cammakhaṇḍam vâ pâdapuñchanam vâ phalakapîṭham vâ
 ajjhokâse . . . gaccheyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike
 samghikasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko,
 âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaṇṇî, aññassa
 puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti uddharivâ gacchati, uddharâpetvâ gacchati,
 âpuccham gacchati, otâpento gacchati, kenaci palibuddham
 hoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saḥāyakā honti. te vasantāpi ekato 'va vasanti pakkamantāpi ekato 'va pakkamanti. te aññatarasmim saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharimṣu na uddharāpesuṃ anāpucchā pakkamimṣu. senāsaṇaṃ upacikāhi khāyitaṃ hoti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharissanti na uddharāpessanti anāpucchā pakkamissanti, senāsaṇaṃ upacikāhi khāyitaṃ ti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira bhikkhave sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre . . . n' eva uddharimṣu na uddharāpesuṃ anāpucchā pakkamimṣu . . . khāyitaṃ ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisa saṃghike vihāre . . . khāyitaṃ. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti paricatto.

seyyaṃ nāma bhiṣi cimilikā uttarattharaṇaṃ bhummattharaṇaṃ taṭṭikā cammakhaṇḍo nisīdanaṃ paccattharaṇaṃ tiṇa-santhāro paṇṇasanthāro.

santharitvā 'ti sayam santharitvā. santharāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ santharāpetvā.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyā 'ti na sayam uddhareyya. na uddharāpeyyā 'ti na aññaṃ uddharāpeyya. anāpuccham vā gaccheyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaṇeraṃ vā ārā-

mikaṃ vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa ārāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa ārāmassa upacāraṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī seyyaṃ santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpucchā vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññī seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. vihārassa upacāre vā upatṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇe vā seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. mañcaṃ vā pīṭhaṃ vā vihāre vā vihārassa' upacāre vā upatṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇe vā santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññaṃ puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati, āpucchā gacchati, kenaci palibuddhaṃ hoti, sāpekkho gantvā tattha ṭhito āpucchati, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpaḍāsu, ummattaḥ, ādikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū varaseyyāyo palibuddhanti. therā bhikkhū vuṭṭhāpenti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad' ahoṣi: kena nu kho mayā upāyena idh' eva vassaṃ vaseyyāmaṃ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappenti yassa sambādho bhavissati so pakkamissatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . .

ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave there . . . kappethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā there . . . kappessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasā-dāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre jānaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhuṃ anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappeyya yassa sambā-dho bhavissati so pakkamissatīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti — la —.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

jānāti nāma, vuddho 'ti jānāti, gilāno 'ti jānāti, saṃghassa dinno 'ti jānāti.

anupakhajjā 'ti anupavisitvā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti mañcassa vā pīthassa vā pavisantassa vā nikkhamantassa vā upacāre seyyaṃ santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappetuṃ. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko an. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi an. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mañcassa vā pīthassa vā pavisantassa vā nikkhamantassa vā upacāraṃ ṭhapetvā seyyaṃ santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. vihārassa upacāre vā upatṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaññe vā ajjhokāse vā seyyaṃ santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilāno pavisati, sītena vā uḥhena vā pīlito pavisati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū aññataraṃ paccanti-maṃ mahāvihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonti idha mayaṃ vassaṃ vasissāma 'ti. addasaṃsu kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonte, disvāna evaṃ āhaṃsu: ime āvuso sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū vihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonti. handa ne vuṭṭhāpessāma 'ti. ekacce evaṃ āhaṃsu: āgamethāvuso yāva paṭisaṃkharonti, paṭisaṃkhathe vuṭṭhāpessāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū etad avocaṃ: utṭhetāvuso, amhākaṃ vihāro pāpuṇātīti. nanu āvuso paṭigacc' eva ācikkhitabbaṃ, mayaṃ c' aññaṃ paṭisaṃkhareyyāma 'ti. nanu āvuso saṃghiko vihāro 'ti. āmāvuso saṃghiko vihāro 'ti. utṭhetāvuso, amhākaṃ vihāro pāpuṇātīti. mahallako āvuso vihāro, tumhe pi vasatha mayaṃ pi vasissāma 'ti. utṭhetāvuso, amhākaṃ vihāro pāpuṇātīti kupitā anattamanā givāyaṃ gahetvā nikkadḍhanti. te nikkadḍhiyamānā rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu: kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā amhe saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍhantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhū saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍhissantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitā . . . nikkadḍhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupitā . . . nikkadḍhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum kupito anattamano saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍheyya vā nikkadḍhāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho āhatacitto khilajāto.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

nikkaḍḍheyyā 'ti gabbhe gahetvā pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvā bahi nikkadḍhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvāre atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. nikkadḍhāpeyyā 'ti, aññaṃ ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakiṃ ānatto bahuke pi dvāre atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi kupito anattamano nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko kupito . . . nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi kupito . . . nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. tassa parikkhāraṃ nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. vihārassa upacārā vā upatthānasālāya vā maṇḍapā vā rukkhamaṇḍalā vā ajjhokāsā vā nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasaṃpannaṃ vihārā vā vihārassa upacārā vā . . . ajjhokāsā vā n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti alajjīṃ nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, ummattaṃ n. vā n. vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, bhaṇḍanakāraṃ kalahakāraṃ vivādakāraṃ bhassakāraṃ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃ n. vā n. vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, antevāsikaṃ vā saddhivihārikaṃ vā na sammāvattantaṃ n. vā n. vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena dve bhikkhû samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ eko heṭṭhâ viharati eko upari. uparimo bhikkhu âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ sahasâ abhinisîdi. mañcapâdo nippaṭitvâ heṭṭhimassa bhikkhuno matthake avatthâsi, so bhikkhu vissaram akâsi. bhikkhû upadhâvitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocaṃ: kissa tvam âvuso vissaram akâsîti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkbûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ sahasâ abhinisîdissatîti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesuṃ —la—. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu samghike . . . abhinisîdassîti. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa samghike . . . abhinisîdissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya —pa— evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha: yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ vâ pîṭhaṃ vâ abhinisîdeyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

samghiko nâma vihâro samghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

vehâsakuṭî nâma majjhimassa purisassa asisaghaṭṭâ.

âhaccapâdako nâma mañco aṅge vijjhîtvâ ṭhito hoti. âhaccapâdakaṃ nâma pîṭhaṃ aṅge vijjhîtvâ ṭhitaṃ hoti.

abhinisîdeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyâ 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

samghike samghikasaññî uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakaṃ mañcaṃ vâ pîṭhaṃ vâ abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. samghike vematiko —la— samghike puggalikasaññî . . . abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. puggalike samghikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññî, aññassa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti avehâsakuṭiyâ, sîsaghaṭṭâya, heṭṭhâ aparibhogam hoti, padarasañcitam hoti, paṭaṇi dinnâ hoti, tasmim ṭhito gaṇhâti vâ laggeti vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

atṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Channassa upatṭhāko mahāmatto āyasmato Channassa vihāram kārāpeti. atha kho āyasmā Channo katapariyositam vihāram punappunam chādāpeti punappunam limpāpeti. atibhārito vihāro paripati. atha kho āyasmā Channo tiṇaṇ ca kaṭṭhaṇ ca samkaddhanto aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa yavakhettaṃ dūsesi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: kathaṇ hi nāma bhaddantā amhākaṃ yavakhettaṃ dūsessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa brāhmaṇassa ujjhāyantassa khīyantassa vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṇ hi nāma āyasmā Channo katapariyositam vihāram punappunam chādāpessati punappunam limpāpessati, atibhārito vihāro paripatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ Channa katapariyositam . . . paripatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigharāhi buddho bhagavā: kathaṇ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa katapariyositam . . . paripati. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

mahallakam pana bhikkhunā vihāram kārayamānena yāva dvāraḥkosā aggatṭhapanāya ālokasandhiparikammāya dvitticchedadanassa pariyāyam appaharite tṭhena adhiṭṭhātabbam. tato ce uttari appaharite pi tṭhito adhiṭṭhaheyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

mahallako nāma vihāro sassāmiko vuccati.

vihāro nāma ullitto vā hoti avalitto vā ullittāvalitto vā.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

yāva dvāraḥkosā 'ti piṭṭhasamghāṭassa samantā hatthapāsā.

aggatṭhapanāya 'ti dvāratṭhapanāya.

ālokasandhiparikammāya 'ti vātapānaparikammāya setavaṇṇam kālavaṇṇam gerukaparikkammam mālākamman latākamman makaradantakam pañcapaṭṭhikam.

dvitticchadanassa pariyāyaṃ appaharite t̥hiteṇa adhiṭṭhātabban ti, haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ. sace harite t̥hito adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. maggena chādentassa dve magge adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ maggaṃ āpāpetvā pakkamitabbam. pariyāyena chādentassa dve pariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ pariyāyaṃ āpāpetvā pakkamitabbam.

tato ce uttari appaharite pi t̥hito adhiṭṭhaheyyā 'ti, it̥thakāya chādentassa it̥thakit̥thakāya āpatti pācittiyassa. silāya chādentassa silāya silāya āpatti pācittiyassa. sudhāya chādentassa piṇḍe piṇḍe āpatti pācittiyassa. tiṇeṇa chādentassa karaḷe karaḷe āpatti pācittiyassa. paṇṇeṇa chādentassa paṇṇe paṇṇe āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

atirekadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvittipariyāye vematiko adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. ūnakasaññi adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. ūnakasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dvittipariyāye, ūnakadvittipariyāye, leṇe, guhāya, tiṇakutikāya, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, vāsāgāraṃ t̥hapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Āḷavikā bhikkhū navakammaṃ karontā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ pi mattikaṃ pi siṅcanti pi siṅcāpenti pi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Āḷavikā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessanti pīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpetha pīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessatha pi.

n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa —
evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ vā
mattikaṃ vā siñceyya vā siñcāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti.

siñceyyā 'ti sayāṃ siñcati, āpatti pācittiyassa. siñcāpeyyā
'ti aññaṃ ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim ānatto bahu-
kaṃ pi siñcati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sappāṇake sappāṇakasaññi tiṇaṃ vā mattikaṃ vā siñcati
vā siñcāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. sappāṇake vematiko
. . . siñcāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sappāṇake appāṇa-
kasaññi . . . siñcāpeti vā, anāpatti. appāṇake sappāṇaka-
saññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. appāṇake vematiko, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. appāṇake appāṇakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa,
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

bhūtaṃ, aññāya, ujjhāyaṃ, pakkamantena te duve,
pubbe, nikkaddhan'-āhacca dvāra-sappāṇakena cā 'ti.

bhūtagāmaṃ dutiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantā lābhino
honti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhā-
rānaṃ. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad
ahosi : etarahi kho āvuso therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ova-
dantā lābhino honti cīvara^oparikkhārānaṃ. handāvuso
mayam pi bhikkhuniyo ovaḍamā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avocum : amhe

pi bhaginiyo upasamkamatha, mayam pi ovadissamā 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva dhammiṃ katham katvā divasaṃ tiracchānakathāya vītināmetvā uyyojesuṃ gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etad avoca : kacci bhikkhuniyo ovādo iddho ahoṣīti. kuto bhante ovādo iddho bhavissati, ayyā chabbaggiyā parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojesuṃ ti. atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā . . . sampahaṃsitā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamghaṃ sannipātāpetvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunovādakaṃ sammannitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. paṭhamam bhikkhu yācitabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovādakaṃ sammanneyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovādakaṃ sammannati. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunovādakassa sammuti . . . bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — la — tatiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi : suṇātu me . . . bhāseyya. sammato saṃghena itthannāmo bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako. khamati . . . dhārayāmiti.

atha kho bhagavā chabbaggiye bhikkhū anekapariyāyena

vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya,
pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū sammata bhikkhu-
niyo ovadantā tath' eva lābhino honti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenā-
sanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. atha kho chabba-
ggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : etarahi kho āvuso therā
bhikkhū sammata bhikkhuniyo ovadantā tath' eva lābhino
honti cīvara^oparikkhārānaṃ. handāvuso mayam pi nissī-
maṃ gantvā aññamaññānaṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ sammannitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovadāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
nissīmaṃ gantvā aññ. bh. samm. bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā
etad avocaṃ : mayam pi bhaginiyo sammata, amhe pi upa-
saṃkamatha, mayam pi ovadissāma 'ti. atha kho tā bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . (etc. as above, ch. 1) . . . vigarahitvā
dhammaṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhi-
kkhave aṭṭhab' āngehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhu-
novādaṃ sammannitum : sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasamva-
rasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu
bhayadassāvī samādhāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto
hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe
kalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalapari-
puṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp'
assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā ma-
nasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ubhayāni kho pan'
assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni
suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, kalyāṇa-
vāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo, yebhuyyena bhikkhūnaṃ
piyo hoti manāpo, paṭibalo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, na
kho pan' etaṃ bhagavantam uddissa pabbajitāya kāsāya-
vatthavasānāya garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannapubbo hoti, visati-
vasso vā hoti atirekavīsativasso vā. anujānāmi bhikkhave
imehi aṭṭhab' āngehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhuno-
vādaṃ sammannitum ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

asammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammena asammato.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti atṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekato upasampannaṃ ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tena sammatenā bhikkhunā pariveṇaṃ sammajjitvā pāṇi-
yaṃ paribhojaniyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā dutti-
yaṃ gahetvā nisīditabbaṃ. bhikkhunīhi tattha gantvā taṃ
bhikkhuṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīditabbaṃ. tena bhi-
kkhunā pucchitabbā: samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. sace
samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇanti, vattanti bhaginiyo atṭha
garudhammā 'ti. sace vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti eso bhagi-
niyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetabbo. sace na vattant' ayyā 'ti
bhaṇanti, osāretabbā: vassasatupasampannāya bhikkhuniyā
tadahupasampannassa bhikkhuno abhivādanam paccuṭṭhānaṃ
añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ katabbaṃ; ayam pi dhammo
sakkatvā garukatvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikka-
maṇīyo. na bhikkhuniyā abhikkhuke āvāse vassaṃ vasi-
tabbaṃ; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaṇīyo. anvaddha-
māsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dhammā paccā-
simsitabbā uposathapucchakaṇ ca ovādupasaṃkamanāṇi ca;
ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaṇīyo. vassaṃ vutthāya
bhikkhuniyā ubhatosaṃghe tīhi ṭhānehi pavāretabbaṃ
diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā; ayam pi dhammo
. . . anatikkamaṇīyo. garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannāya bhi-
kkhuniyā ubhatosaṃghe pakkhamaṇattam caritabbaṃ; ayam
pi . . . anatikkamaṇīyo. dve vassāni chasu dhammesu
sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya ubhatosaṃghe upasampadā
pariyesitabbā; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaṇīyo. na bhi-
kkhuniyā kenaci pariyāyena bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhā-
sitabbo; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaṇīyo. ajjatagge ovaṇo
bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūsu vacanapatho, anovaṇo bhikkhū-
naṃ bhikkhunīsu vacanapatho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaṇīyo
'ti. sace samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇantaṃ aññaṃ dhammaṃ
bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace vagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bha-
ṇantaṃ atṭha garudhamme bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ovādaṃ
aniyyādetvā aññaṃ dhammaṃ bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vematiko ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adh. adh. v. bh. samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko vaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî vaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî samaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko samaggam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasaññî ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . vematiko ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . samaggasaññî ovadati, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripucchaṃ dento, osârehi ayyâ 'ti vuccamâno osâreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttḥo ka-theti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo supanti, sikkhamânâya, sâmaṇeriyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍanti pariyāyena. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Cūḷapanthakassa pariyāyo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaḍitum. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūḷapanthako punappunam bhaṇissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Cūḷapanthako ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Cūḷapanthakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Cūḷapanthako etad avoca : samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti. vattanti bhaginiyo aṭṭha garudhammā 'ti. vattant' ayyā 'ti. eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetvā imaṃ udānaṃ punappunam abhāsi :

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato sokā na bhavanti tādino upasantassa sadā satīmato 'ti.

bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : nanu avocumbhā na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūḷapanthako punappunam bhaṇissatīti. assosi kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako tāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti dhūmāyati pi pajjalati pi antarāpi dhāyati tañ ñeva udānaṃ bhaṇati aññañ ca bahum buddhavacanaṃ. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : acchariyam vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho na vata no ito pubbe ovādo evaṃ iddho bhūtapubbo yathā ayyassa Cūḷapanthakassa 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako tā bhikkhuniyo yāva samandhakārā ovaḍitvā uyyojesi gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālass' eva nagaraṃ pavisanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : abrahmacāriniyo imā bhikkhuniyo, ārāme bhikkhūhi saddhim vasitvā idāni nagaraṃ pavisantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussā-

nam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Cûlapanthako atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovaḍissatīti — la —. saccam kira tvam Cûlapanthaka atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadaṣīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam Cûlapanthaka . . . ovaḍissasi. n' etam Cûlapanthaka appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

sammato ce pi bhikkhu atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

sammato nâma ñatticatutthena kammena sammato.

atthamgate suriye 'ti oggate suriye.

bhikkhuniyo nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

ovadeyyâ 'ti atṭhahi vâ garudhammehi aññena vâ dhammena ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atthamgate atthamgatasaññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atthamgate vematiko ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atthamgate anatthamgatasaññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekato-upasampannam ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthamgate atthamgatasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthamgate vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthamgate anatthamgatasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osârehi ayyâ 'ti vuccamâno osâreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttḥo katheti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇantam bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamânâya, sâmaṇeriyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayye

ovādaṃ gamissāma 'ti. yaṃ hi mayaṃ ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāraṇā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva amhe ovadantīti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadissantīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ . . . ovadissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . ovadathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . ovadissatha, n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī gilānā hoti. therā bhikkhū yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamiṃ etad avocuṃ: kacci te Gotami khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. na me ayyā khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. iñgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyā dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkuccāyantā na desesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. nisajja kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamiṃ etad avoca: kacci te Gotami khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe me bhante therā bhikkhū āgantvā dhammaṃ desenti, tena me phāsu hoti. idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccāyantā na desenti, tena me na phāsu hotīti. atha kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamiṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampamaṃsetvā utthāyāsanā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā gilānaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ovadituṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasamkamitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ.
tatthāyaṃ samayo : gilānā hoti bhikkhunī, ayaṃ tattha
samayo 'ti. || 2 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
bhikkhunūpassayo nāma yattha bhikkhuniyo ekarattam pi
vasanti.

upasamkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.
bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.
ovadeyyā 'ti aṭṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācitti-
yassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.
gilānā nāma bhikkhunī na sakkoti ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya
vā gantum. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññī bhikkhunūpassayaṃ
upasamkamitvā aññatra samayā ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasampannāya vematiko . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasampannāya anupasampannasaññī . . . ovadati, āpatti
pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ekatoupasampannāya ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
sampannāya upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
sampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya
anupasampannasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti samaye, uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento . . .
(as Pāc. XXII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati .
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantā lābhino honti
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ.
chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : na bahukatā therā
bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, āmisahetu therā bhikkhū

bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vakkhanti : na bahukatā . . . ovadantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ vadetha : na bahukatā . . . ovadantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā evaṃ vakkhatha : na bahukatā . . . ovadantīti. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya : āmisahetu therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

āmisahetū 'ti cīvarahetu piṇḍapātaḥetu senāsanahetu gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu sakkārahetu garukārahetu mānanahetu vandanaḥetu pūjanaḥetu.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti upasampannam saṃghena sammataṃ bhikkhunovādam avaṇṇam kattukāmo ayasam kattukāmo mañkam kattukāmo evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanaḥetu ovadatīti bhaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannam saṃghena asammataṃ bhikkhunovādam avaṇṇam k. ayasam k. mañkam k. evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanaḥetu ovadatīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam saṃghena sammataṃ vā asammataṃ vā bhikkhunovādam avaṇṇam kattukāmo . . . bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatīyā cīvarahetu . . . pūjanaḥetu ovadantaṃ bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : gaccha bhagini amukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. sāpi kho evaṃ āha : gacch' ayya asukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. te abhiñhadassanena sandiṭṭhā ahesuṃ. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa cīvaram bhājīyati. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ovādam gantvā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. ekamantaṃ tṭhitaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhunim so bhikkhu etad avoca : ayaṃ me bhagini cīvaraṇaṃ, sādīyissasīti. ām' ayya dubbalacīvara 'mhīti. atha kho so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsi. so pi kho bhikkhu dubbalacīvaro hoti. bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etad avocaṃ : karoḥi dāni te āvuso cīvaran ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dassatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsīti. saccam bhagavā. nīatikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātakoghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā santaṃ vā asantaṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dassasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañītataṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ pārivattakaṃ cīvaram na denti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhākaṃ pārivattakaṃ

cīvaram na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsam bhikkhunīnam . . . vipācentīnam. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannam pārivattakam dātum : bhikkhussa, bhikkhuniyā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇerassa, sāmaṇeriyā. anujānāmi bhikkhave imesam pañcannam pārivattakam dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dadeyya aññatra pārivattakā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

cīvaram nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

aññatra pārivattakā 'ti ṭhapetvā pārivattakam deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī cīvaram deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupa-sampannāya cīvaram deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya ñātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ñātikāya, pārivattakam, parittena vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam, bhikkhunī vissāsam gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, cīvaram ṭhapetvā aññam parikkhāram deti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi paṭṭho hoti cīvarakammam kātum.

aññatarā bhikkhunī yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca: sādhu me bhante ayyo cīvaraṃ sibbetū 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbetvā surattaṃ superikkamma-kattaṃ katvā majjhe paṭibhānacittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā samharitvā nikkhipi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca: kahaṃ taṃ bhante cīvaraṃ ti. haṇḍa bhagini imaṃ cīvaraṃ, yathāsamhaṭṭaṃ haritvā nikkhipitvā yadā bhikkhunīsamgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā imaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā bhikkhunīsamghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaraṃ yathāsamhaṭṭaṃ haritvā yadā bhikkhunīsamgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā taṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā bhikkhunīsamghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchati. manussā . . . vipācenti: yāva chinnikā imā bhikkhuniyo dhuttikā ahirikāyo, yatra hi nāma cīvare paṭibhānacittaṃ vuṭṭhāpessantīti. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhamsu: kass' idaṃ kamman ti. ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. ye pi te chinnakā dhuttakā ahirikā tesam pi evarūpaṃ na sobheyya, kim paṇ' ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. nātikā te Udāyi aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātaḥ moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā pasādikāṃ vā apasādikāṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa —. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbeyya vā sibbāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāma-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatoṃge upasampannā.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvaraṇaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

sibbeyyā 'ti sayam sibbeti, ārāpathe ārāpathe āpatti pācittiyassa. sabbāpeyyā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim ānatto bahukam pi sibbeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī cīvaram sibbeti vā sabbāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupasampannāya cīvaram sibbeti vā sabbāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya ñātikasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ñātikāya, cīvaram ṭhapetvā aññam parikkhāram sibbeti vā sabbāpeti vā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chaṭṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: yath' eva mayam sapajāpatikā āhiṇḍāma, evam ev' ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunīhi saddhim āhiṇḍantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi . . . paṭipajjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa bhikkhunīhi . . . paṭipajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantarā pi, pācittiyān ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhu-

niyo ca Sâketâ Sâvatthim addhânamaggam paṭipannâ honti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim gamissâmâ 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjitum. tumhe vâ paṭhamam gacchatha mayam vâ gamissâmâ 'ti. ayyâ bhante aggapurisâ, ayyâ 'va paṭhamam gacchantû 'ti. atha kho tâsam bhikkhunînam pacchâ gacchantînam antarâ magge corâ acchindimsu ca dûsesum ca. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave satthagamanîye magge sâsaṅkasammate sappatibhaye bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tathâyam samayo: satthagamanîyo hoti maggo sâsaṅkasammato sappatibhayo, ayam tatha samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâma bhagini gacchâm' ayya, gacchâm' ayya gacchâma bhagini, ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti samvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araññe adḍhajojane adḍhajojane âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayam.

satthagamanîyo nâma maggo na sakkâ hoti vinâ satthena gantum. sâsaṅkam nâma tasmim magge corânam nivittokâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati ṭhitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappatibhayam nâma tasmim magge corehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

sappaṭibhayam gantvā appaṭibhayam dassitvā uyyojetabbā gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. ||1||

saṃvidahite saṃvidahitasaññī ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi aññatra samayā, āpatti paṇāpattiyaṃ. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . saṃvidahite asaṃvidahitasaññī . . . āpatti paṇāpattiyaṃ. bhikkhu saṃvidahati, bhikkhunī na saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite saṃvidahitasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite asaṃvidahitasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, asaṃvidahitvā gacchati, bhikkhunī saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, visamketena gacchanti, āpaḍāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: yath'eva mayam sapajāpatikā nāvāya kilāma, evam ev'ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya nāvāya kilānti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhissanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunīhi . . . abhirūhissatha. n'etaṃ moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā, paṇāpattiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhu-
niyo ca Sāketā Sāvattthim addhānamaggam paṭipannā
honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhi-
kkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim
uttarissāmā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyā saddhim
samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūhitum, tumhe vā paṭhamam
uttaratha mayam vā uttarissāmā 'ti. ayyā bhante aggapu-
risā, ayyā 'va paṭhamam uttarantū 'ti. atha kho tāsam bhi-
kkhunīnam pacchā uttarantīnam corā acchindimsu ca dūsesum
ca. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthim gantvā bhikkhuni-
nam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . .
ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho
bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham
katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tiriyamta-
raṇāya bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhi-
rūhitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvi-
dhāya ekam nāvam abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā
adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyamtaranāya, pācittiyān
ti. || 2 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti abhirūhāma bhagini abhirūhām' ayya,
abhirūhām' ayya abhirūhāma bhagini, ajja vā hiyyo vā pare
vā abhirūhāmā 'ti samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhikkhu-
niyā abhirūlhe bhikkhu abhirūhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhi-
kkhu abhirūlhe bhikkhunī abhirūhati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
ubho vā abhirūhanti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

uddhamgāminin ti ujjavanikāya. adhogāminin ti ojavani-
kāya. aññatra tiriyamtaranāyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tiriyamtaranāya.

kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācitti-
yassa. agāmake araṇṇe addhayaoyane addhayaoyane āpatti
pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññī ekam nāvam abhirūhati
uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyamta-

nāya, āpatti pācittiyassa. samvidahite vematiko . . . (see Pāc. XXVII. 3. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tiriyamtaranāya, asamvidahitvā abhirūhanti, bhikkhunī samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena abhirūhanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

aṭṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulūpikā hoti niccabhattikā. tena ca gahapatinā therā bhikkhū nimantitā honti. atha kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ gahapatiṃ etad avoca : kim idaṃ gahapati pahūtaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyattan ti. therā mayā ayye nimantitā 'ti. ke pana te gahapati therā 'ti. ayyo Sāriputto, ayyo Mahāmoggallāno, ayyo Mahākaccāno, ayyo Mahākoṭṭhito, ayyo Mahākappino, ayyo Mahācundo, ayyo Anuruddho, ayyo Revato, ayyo Upāli, ayyo Ānando, ayyo Rāhulo 'ti. kim pana tvam gahapati mahānāge tiṭṭhamāne cetake nimantesīti. ke pana te ayye mahānāgā 'ti. ayyo Devadatto, ayyo Kokāliko, ayyo Kaṭamorakatissako, ayyo Khaṇḍadeviyā putto, ayyo Samuddadatto 'ti. ayaṃ carahi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antarākathā vippakatā atha te therā bhikkhū pavisiṃsu. saccam mahānāgā kho tayā gahapati nimantitā 'ti. idān' eva kho tvam ayye cetake akāsi, idāni mahānāge 'ti gharato ca nikkaddhi niccabhattaṃ ca pacchindi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Devadatto jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Devadatta jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānaṃ . . . bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Rājagahā pabbajito ñātikulaṃ agamāsi. manussā cirassāpi bhaddanto āgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ akaṃsu. tassa kulassa kulūpikā bhikkhunī te manusse etad avoca: deth' ayyassa āvuso bhattaṃ ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukucāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu āramaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave pubbe gihisamārambhe jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjeyya aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti sāmaṃ vā āroceti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

paripāceti nāma pubbe adātukāmānaṃ akattukāmānaṃ ayyo bhānako, ayyo bahussuto, ayyo suttantiko, ayyo vinayadharo, ayyo dhammakathiko, detha ayyassa, karotha ayyassā 'ti: esā paripāceti nāma.

piṇḍapāto nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ.

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā 'ti ṭhapetvā gihisamārambhaṃ. gihisamārambho nāma ñātakā vā honti pavāritā vā pakatipatiyattā vā.

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigrahitā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

paripācite paripācitasaññī bhuñjati aññatra pubbe gihi-
samārambhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. paripācite vematiko bh.
a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripācite aparipācitasaññī bh.
a. p. g., anāpatti. ekato upasampannāya paripācitaṃ bh.
a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipācite paripācitasaññī,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipācite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
aparipācite aparipācitasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti pubbe gihisamārambhe, sikkhamānā paripāceti,
sāmaṇerī paripāceti, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha
anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmato Udāyissa purānadutiyaikā bhikkhunīsu
pabbajitā hoti, sā āyasmato Udāyissa santike abhikkhaṇaṃ
āgacchati, āyasmāpi Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā santike abhi-
kkhaṇaṃ gaacchati. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi
tassā bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi.
ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma
āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ
kappessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Udāyi bhikkhuniyā
saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesīti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ mogha-
purisa bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ
kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ . . .
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho
nisajjaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.
saddhiṃ ti ekato.
eko ekāya 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti akkhiṃ vā nikhaṇiyamāne bhamukaṃ vā ukkhipiyamāne sīsaṃ vā ukkhipiyamāne passitum. sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotum.

nisajjaṃ kappeyyā 'ti: bhikkhuniyā nisinnāya bhikkhu upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne bhikkhunī upaninnā vā hoti upanipannā vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nisinnā honti ubho vā nipannā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

raho rahosaññī eko ekāya nisajjaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. raho vematiko . . . raho arahosaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. araho rahosaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. araho vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. araho arahosaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisīdati, arahopekkho, aññāvihiṭṭha nisīdati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

asammata-atthamgatā, upassaya-āmisā-dānena, sabbatī, addhānaṃ, nāvaṃ, bhuñjeyya, eko ekāya te dasā 'ti.

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyā avidūre aññatarassa pūgassa āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pavisitvā piṇḍaṃ alabhamānā āvasathaṃ agamamsu. manussā cirassāpi bhaddantā āgatā 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivisimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dutiyam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā . . . āvasathaṃ gantvā bhuñjimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṃ : kiṃ mayaṃ karissāma, ārāmaṃ gantvā hiyyo pi idh' eva āgantabbaṃ bhavissatīti, tatth' eva anuvasitvā

anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjanti. titthiyā apasakkanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti. na yimesaṇi ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto, sabbesaṇi ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṇi hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇi c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattihim gacchanto yena aññataro āvasatho ten' upasaṃkhami. manussā cirassāpi thero āgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivissimsu. atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhuttāvissa kharo ābādho uppajji, nāsakkhi tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. atha kho te manussā dutiyam pi divasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avocaṃ : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukkucāyanta na paṭiggahesi, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattihim gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṇi ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhunā eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

agilāno nāma, sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. gilāno nāma, na sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ.

âvasathapiṇḍo nâma pañcannam bhojanânâṃ aṇṇataram
bhojanam sâlâyam vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkhamaṭṭe vâ ajjhokâse
vâ anodissa yâvadattho paññatto hoti.

agilânena bhikkhunâ sakim bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari
bhuñjissâmiti paṭigāṇhāti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjho-
hāre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilâno agilânasaṇṇī tat' uttari âvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjati,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilâna-
saṇṇī . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasaṇṇī, âpatti
dukkatassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno
gilânasaṇṇī, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânassa, agilâno sakim bhuñjati, gacchanto vâ
âgacchanto vâ bhuñjati, sâmikâ nimantetvâ bhojenti, odissa
paññatto hoti, na yâvadattho paññatto hoti, pañca bhoja-
nâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-
kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
Devadatto pahînalâbhasakkâro sapaṇiso kulesu viññâpetvâ
viññâpetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi
nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ kulesu v. v. bhuñjissanti.
kassa sampannam na manâpam, kassa sâdum na ruccatîti.
assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâṃ . . . vipâcentânâṃ.
ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma
Devadatto sapaṇiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccam
kira tvam Devadatta sapaṇiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjasîti. saccam
bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam
moghapurisa sapaṇiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissasi. n' etam
moghapurisa appasannânâṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca
pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane pâcittiyam ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ gilâne bhikkhû bhattacha nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvaradânasamaye sacîvarabhattam paṭiyâdetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâdessâmâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. cîvaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvaradânasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvarakârake bhikkhû bhattacha nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvarakârasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû manusseli saddhim

addhānaṃ gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: muhuttam āvuso āgametha piṇḍāya carissāma 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānagamanasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 5 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū manussehi saddhiṃ nāvāya gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: muhuttam āvuso tīraṃ upanetha, piṇḍāya carissāma 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave nāvābhirūhanasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo nāvābhirūhanasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 6 ||

tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassam vutthā bhikkhū Rājagahaṃ āgacchanti bhagavantam dassanāya. manussā nānāverajake bhikkhū passivā bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā nādhivāsentī . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave mahāsamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo . . . nāvābhirūhanasamayo mahāsamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 7 ||

tena kho pana samayena rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa ñāti sālohitō ājīvakesu pabbajito hoti. atha kho so ājīvako yena rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro ten' upasamkamaṃ, upasamkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etad avoca: icchāmi ahaṃ mahārāja sabbapāsaṇḍikabhaddhaṃ kātun ti. sace tvaṃ bhante buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṭhamāṃ bhojeyyāsi evaṃ kareyyāsi. atha kho so ājīvako bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: adbhivāsenta me bhikkhū svātānāya bhaddhaṃ ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ nādbhivāsenti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā gaṇabhojanaṃ ti. atha kho so ājīvako yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamaṃ, upasamkamitvā bhagavatā saddhimaṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. ekamantaṃ tthito kho so ājīvako bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: bhavaṃ pi Gotamo pabbajito ahaṃ pi pabbajito, arahati pabbajito pabbajitassa piṇḍaṃ paṭiggahetuṃ. adbhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātānāya bhaddhaṃ saddhimaṃ bhikkhusaṃghena 'ti. adbhivāsesi bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so ājīvako bhagavato adbhivāsanaṃ viditvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave samaṇabhaddhasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo adbhānagamasamayo nāvābhiriṭṭhanasamayo mahāsamayo samaṇabhaddhasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti. ||8||

gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma yattha cattāro bhikkhū pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti, etaṃ gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti tthapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma antamaso pādāpi phālitaṃ honti, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma anattathe kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māso, attathe kaṭhine pañca māsā, cīvaradānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne cīvarakārasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

addhânagamanasamayo nâma adḍhayaḥjanam gacchissâmîti bhuñjitabbam, gacchantena bhuñjitabbam, âgatena bhuñjitabbam.

nāvābhirûhanasamayo nâma nâvam abhirûhissâmîti bhuñjitabbam, ârûlḥena bhuñjitabbam, orûlḥena bhuñjitabbam.

mahâsamayo nâma yattha dve tayo bhikkhû piṇḍâya caritvâ yâpenti, catutthe âgate na yâpenti, mahâsamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

samaṇabhattasamayo nâma yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno bhattam karoti, samaṇabhattasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

aññatra samayâ bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññî aññatra samayâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. gaṇabhojane vematiko . . . gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti samaye, dve tayo ekato bhuñjanti, piṇḍâya caritvâ ekato sannipatitvâ bhuñjanti, niccabhattam, salâkabhattam, pakkhikam, uposathikam, pâṭipadikam, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 9 ||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûtâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena Vesâliyam pañitânam bhattânam bhattapaṭipâti adhiṭṭhitâ hoti. atha kho aññatarassa daliddassa kammakârassa etad ahoṣi: na kho idaṃ orakam bhavissati yatha yime manussâ sakkaccam bhattam karonti. yam nûnâham pi bhattam kareyyam ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena Kirapatiko ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ tam Kirapatikam etad avoca: icchâm' aham ayyaputta buddha-

pamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa bhattaṃ kâtum, dehi me vetanan ti. so pi kho Kirapatiko saddho hoti pasanno. atha kho so Kirapatiko tassa daliddassa kammakârassa abbhatarekaṃ vetanam adâsi. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinno kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavantam etad avoca: adhivâsetu me bhante bhagavâ svâtanâya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenâ 'ti. mahâ kho âvuso bhikkhusaṃgho, jânâhîti. hotu bhante mahâ bhikkhusaṃgho. bahû me badarâ paṭiyattâ, badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. adhivâsesi bhagavâ tuṇhibhâvena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavato adhivâsanam veditvâ uṭṭhâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. assosum kho bhikkhû: daliddena kira kammakârena svâtanâya buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. te kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimsu. assosum kho manussâ daliddena kira kammakârena buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito 'ti. te daliddassa kammakârassa bahukaṃ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam abbiharimsu. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro tassâ rattiya accayena paṇitaṃ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyâdâpetvâ bhagavato kâlam ârocâpesi: kâlo bhante niṭṭhitam bhattan ti. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacîvaram âdâya yena tassa daliddassa kammakârassa nivesanam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ paññatte âsane nisîdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhattachge bhikkhû parivisati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: thokaṃ âvuso dehi thokaṃ âvuso dehîti. mâ kho tumhe bhante ayam daliddo kammakâro 'ti thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭigaṇhittha, bahukaṃ me khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyattam. paṭigaṇhatha bhante yâvadatthan ti. na kho mayam âvuso etaṃkâraṇâ thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭigaṇhâma, api ca mayam kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimhâ, tena mayam thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭigaṇhâmâ 'ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ mayâ nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissanti, na cāham paṭibalo yâvadattham dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa daliddassa

kammakârassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhû aññatra nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû aññatra nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjanti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave . . . sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilâno hoti. aññataro bhikkhu piṇḍapâtam âdâya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhum etad avoca : bhuñjâhi âvuso 'ti. alam âvuso, atthi me bhattapaccasâ 'ti. tassa bhikkhuno piṇḍapâto ussûre âhariyittha. so bhikkhu na cittarûpam bhuñji. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyaṃ samayo, gilânasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvaradânasamayе sacîvarabhattam paṭiyâdâpetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâdessâmâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatâ paramparabhojanan ti . . . (see Pâc. XXXII. 3; 4) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyaṃ. tatthâyaṃ samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacî-

varam ādāya āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena aññataram kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā bhagavato ca āyasmato ca Ānandassa bhojanam adamsu. āyasmā Ānando kukkucāyanto na paṭigāṇhāti. gaṇhāhi Ānandā 'ti. alam bhagavā, atthi me bhattapaccāsā 'ti. tena h' Ānanda vikappetvā gaṇhāhīti. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave vikappetvā paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave vikappetabbam: mayham bhattapaccāsam itthannāmassa dammīti. || 4 ||

paramparabhojanam nāma pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito, tam ṭhapetvā aññam pañcannam bhojanānam aññataram bhojanam bhuñjati, etaṃ paramparabhojanam nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma na sakkoti ekāsane nisinno yāvad-attham bhuñjitum, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma . . . cīvarakārasamayo nāma . . . (see Pāc. XXXII).

aññatra samayā bhuñjissāmi . . . (see Pāc. XXXII) . . . na paramparabhojanasaññi, anāpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti samaye, vikappetvā bhuñjati, dvetayonimantane ekato bhuñjati, nimantanapaṭipāṭiyā bhuñjati, sakalena gāmena nimantito tasmim gāme yattha katthaci bhuñjati, sakalena pūgena nimantito tasmim pūge yattha katthaci bhuñjati, nimantiyamāno bhikkham gahessāmi bhaṇati, niccabhattake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, paṭipadike, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 5 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ saddhâ hoti pasannâ. Kāṇâ gāmake aññatarassa purisassa dinnâ hoti. atha kho Kāṇâ mâtu gharaṃ agamâsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇāya āgatan ti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya rittahatthaṃ gantun ti pūvaṃ paci. pakke pūve aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu Kāṇamâtāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ pāvisi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ tassa bhikkhuno pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. yathāpatiyattaṃ pūvaṃ parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇāya āgatan ti. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇāya āgataṃ. sace Kāṇâ nāgacchissati ahaṃ aññaṃ pajāpatiṃ ānessāmiti. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. atha kho Kāṇāya sāmiko aññaṃ pajāpatiṃ ānesi. assosi kho Kāṇâ: tena kira purisena aññaṃ pajāpati ānītā 'ti. sâ rodanti atthāsi. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Kāṇamâtāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Kāṇamātaraṃ upāsikaṃ bhagavā etad avoca: kissāyaṃ Kāṇâ rodatīti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā Kāṇamātaraṃ upāsikaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā . . . sampaḥmetvā utthāyāsanā pakkāmi. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Rājagahā Paṭiyālokaṃ gantukāmo hoti. aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu taṃ satthaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. aññataro upāsako tassa bhikkhuno sattvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattvaṃ dāpesi. yathāpatiyattaṃ pātheyyaṃ parikkhayaṃ

agamâsi. atha kho so upâsako te manusse etad avoca :
 ajjunho ayyâ âgametha, yathâpaṭiyattam pâtheyyam ayyânam
 dinnam, pâtheyyam paṭiyâdessâmîti. nâyyo sakkâ âgame-
 tum, payâto sattho 'ti agamamsu. atha kho tassa upâsakassa
 pâtheyyam paṭiyâdetvâ pacchâ gacchantassa corâ acchindimsu.
 manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma samanâ Sakya-
 puttiyâ na mattam jânitvâ paṭiggahessanti. ayaṃ imesaṃ
 datvâ pacchâ gacchanto corehi acchinno 'ti. assosum kho
 bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. atha kho
 te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho
 bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû
 âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadaṃ
 paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasuttâhuta-
 saṃghaphâsutâya — pa — vinayânuggahâya. evaṃ ca pana
 bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatam pûvehi vâ
 manthehi vâ abhihaṭṭhum pavâreyya : âkaṅkhamânenâ
 bhikkhunâ dvittipattapûrâ paṭiggahetabbâ. tato ce uttari
 paṭiganheyya, pâcittiyam. dvittipattapûre paṭiggahetvâ
 tato nîharitvâ bhikkhûhi saddhim saṃvibhajitabbam, ayaṃ
 tattha sâmicîti. ||2||1||

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatan ti, kulam nâma cattâri
 kulâni khattiyakulam brâhmanakulam vessakulam sudda-
 kulam. upagatan ti tattha gatam.

pûvam nâma yam kiñci pahînakatthâya paṭiyattam. man-
 tham nâma yam kiñci pâtheyyatthâya paṭiyattam.

abhihaṭṭhum pavâreyyâ 'ti yâvatakam icchasi tâvatakam
 gaṇhâhîti.

âkaṅkhamânenâ 'ti icchamânenâ.

dvittipattapûrâ paṭiggahetabbâ 'ti dve tayo pattapûrâ pa-
 ṭiggahetabbâ.

tato ce uttari paṭiganheyyâ 'ti tat' uttari paṭiganhâti,
 âpatti pâcittiyassa. dvittipattapûre paṭiggahetvâ tato nikkha-
 mantena bhikkhum passitvâ âcikkkhitabbam : amutra mayâ
 dvittipattapûrâ paṭiggahitâ, mâ kho tattha paṭiganhîti. sace
 passitvâ na âcikkkhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sace âcikkkhite
 paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tato nîharitvâ bhikkhûhi saddhim samvibhajitabban ti, paṭikkamanam nîharitvâ samvibhajitabbam.

ayam tattha sâmicîti ayam tattha anudhammatâ. ||1||

atirekadvittipattapûre atirekasaññî paṭiganhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atir. vematiko . . . atir. ûnakasaññî paṭiganhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakadvittipattapûre atirekasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. ûnaka-
saññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti dvittipattapûre paṭiganhâti, ûnakadvittipattapûre paṭiganhâti, na pahînakatthâya na pâtheyyatthâya paṭiyattam denti, pahînakatthâya vâ pâtheyyatthâya vâ paṭiyattasakam denti, gamane paṭippassaddhe denti, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatara brâhmaṇo bhikkhû nimantetvâ bhojesi. bhikkhû bhuttâvî pavâritâ ñâtikulâni gantvâ ekacce bhuñjimsu ekacce piṇḍapâtam âdâya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brâhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca: bhikkhû mayâ ayyâ santappitâ, etha tumhe pi santappessâmîti. te evam âhaṃsu: kim tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, ye pi tayâ nimantitâ te pi amhâkam gharâni âgantvâ ekacce bhuñjimsu, ekacce piṇḍapâtam âdâya agamaṃsû 'ti. atha kho so brâhmaṇo ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ amhâkam ghare bhuñjitvâ aññatra bhuñjissanti. na o' âham paṭibalo yâvadattham dâtun ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa brâhmaṇassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû . . . bhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ

bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatara bhuñjissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañite piṇḍapāte nīharanti. gilānā na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjanti, tāni bhikkhū chaḍḍenti. assosi kho bhagavā uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ kākoravasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : kim nu kho so Ānanda uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kākoravasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhuñjeyyuṃ panānanda bhikkhū gilānātirittam ti. na bhuñjeyyuṃ bhagavā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa ca agilānassa ca atirittam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave atirittam kātabbam : alam etaṃ sabban ti. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito anatirittam khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhuttāvī nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttaṃ hoti.

pavārito nāma asanaṃ paññāyati bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhito abbiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. anatirittam nāma akappiyakataṃ hoti, appaṭiggahitakataṃ hoti, anuccāritakataṃ hoti, ahatthapāse kataṃ hoti, abhuttāvinā kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā vuṭṭhitena kataṃ hoti, alam etaṃ sabban ti avuttaṃ hoti, na gilānātirittam hoti : etaṃ anatirittam nāma. atirittam nāma kappiyakataṃ hoti, paṭiggahitakataṃ hoti, uccāritakataṃ hoti, hatthapāse kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā avuṭṭhitena kataṃ hoti, alam etaṃ sabban ti vuttaṃ hoti, gilānātirittam hoti : etaṃ atirittam nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ tṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho mamsaṃ. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti anāpattisaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādāti vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpatti vematiko . . . anāpatti atirittasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ āhāratthāya paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritti anāpattisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritti vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritti atirittasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjati, atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, aññass' atthāya haranto gacchati, gilānassa sesakaṃ bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthiṃ addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. eko bhikkhu anācāraṃ ācarati, dutiyo bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca: māvuso evarūpam akāsi, n' etaṃ kappatīti. so tasmim upanandhi. atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthiṃ agamamsu. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghabhattaṃ hoti. dutiyo bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito hoti. upanandho bhikkhu ñātikulaṃ gantvā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca: bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alam āvuso paripuṇṇo 'mhīti. sundaro āvuso piṇḍapāto bhuñjāhīti. atha kho so bhikkhu tena bhikkhunā nippīliyamāno taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati. upanandho

bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuṃ etaḍ avoca: tvam hi nāma āvuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi yaṃ tvam bhuttāvi pavārito anati-
rittam bhojanīyaṃ bhuñjasīti. nanu āvuso ācikkhitabban ti.
nanu āvuso pucchitabban ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhū-
naṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . .
vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāvim
pavāritam anatirittena bhojanena abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāressatīti
— pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
resīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: ka-
thaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
ressasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāvim pavāritam anati-
rittana khādaniyena vā bhojanīyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavā-
reyya handa bhikkhu khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti jānaṃ āsāda-
nāpekkho, bhuttasmiṃ pācittīyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

bhuttāvi nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . etaṃ anatirittam
nāma. khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . maṃsaṃ.

abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ
gaṇhāhīti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā
āroceṭi.

āsādanāpekkho 'ti iminā imaṃ codessāmi sāressāmi paṭi-
codessāmi paṭisāressāmi mañkum karissāmīti abbiharati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti
paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti
dukkāṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pavārite pavāritasaññi anatirittena khādaniyena vā bhoja-
niyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pavā-
rite vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. pavārite apavāri-
tasaññi . . . anāpatti. yāmakālikam sattābhakālikam yāva-
jīvikam āhāratthāya abbiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa
vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. apavārite

pavâritasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite apavâritasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti atirittam kârâpetvâ deti, atirittam kârâpetvâ bhuñjâhîti deti, aññass' atthâya haranto gacchâhîti deti, gilânassa sesakam deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjâ 'ti deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Râjagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamamsu. manussâ sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû passitvâ nhâpetvâ vilimpetvâ bhojetvâ khâdaniyam adamsu. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû khâdaniyam âdâya ârâmam gantvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : ganhathâvuso khâdaniyam khâdathâ 'ti. kuto tumhehi âvuso khâdaniyam laddhan ti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. kim pana tumhe âvuso vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. evam âvuso 'ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appassannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva aruṇuggamanā.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsaṃ.
khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

vikāle vikālasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādati
vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . .
vikāle kālasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam
sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti
dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle
vikālasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. kāle kālasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati pa-
ccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. || 3 || 2 ||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana sama-
yena āyasmato Ānandassa upajjhāyo āyasmā Belatṭha-
sīso araṇṇe viharati. so piṇḍāya caritvā sukkhakūram āra-
maṃ haritvā sukkhāpetvā nikkhipati, yadā āhārena attho
hoti tadā udakena temetvā bhuñjati, cirena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya
pavisati. bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Belatṭhasīsaṃ etad avocum :
kissa tvam āvuso cirena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisasīti. atha kho
āyasmā Belatṭhasīso bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. kiṃ
pana tvam āvuso sannidhikāraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjasīti.
evam āvuso 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti :
kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Belatṭhasīso sannidhikāraṃ bho-
janaṃ bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Belatṭha-
sīsa . . . bhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvam Belatṭhasīsa sannidhikā-
raṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjissasi. n' etam Belatṭhasīsa appa-
sannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sannidhikāraṇaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā
bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ
ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

sannidhikāraṇaṃ nāma aṇṇa paṭiggahitaṃ aparajju khā-
ditaṃ hoti.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsaṃ.
khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sannidhikāraṇaṃ sannidhikāraṇasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bho-
janiyaṃ vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. sanni-
dhikāraṇaṃ vematiko . . . sannidhikāraṇaṃ asannidhikāraṇa-
saññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikaṃ sattāhakāli-
kaṃ yāvajīvikaṃ āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikāraṇaṃ sanni-
dhikāraṇasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikāraṇaṃ vema-
tiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikāraṇaṃ asannidhikāraṇa-
saññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yāvakālikaṃ yāvakāle nidahitvā bhuñjati, yāma-
kālikaṃ yāme nidahitvā bhuñjati, sattāhakālikaṃ sattāhaṃ
nidahitvā bhuñjati, yāvajīvikaṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati,
ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

atthamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū paṇitabhojanāni attano
atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā paṇitabhojanāni . . .
bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manāpaṃ, kassa sādum
na ruccatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . .
vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū . . . bhuñjissanti

— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā' ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idaṃ sappi navanītam telam madhu phāṇitam maccho maṃsam khīram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañītatam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilāna-pucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum : kacc' āvuso khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayam āvuso pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idaṃ sappi navanītam telam madhu phāṇitam maccho maṃsam khīram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni : sappi nāma gosappi vā ajikāsappi vā māhisam vā sappi, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam sappi. navanītam nāma tesaṃ nēva navanītam. telam nāma tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍatelam vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāṇitam nāma ucchumhā nibbattam. maccho nāma udakacaro vuccati. maṃsam nāma yesam maṃsam kappati tesam maṃsam. khīram nāma gokhīram vā ajikākhīram vā māhisakhīram vā, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam khīram. dadhi nāma tesaṃ nēva dadhi.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evarûpâni paṇṭabhojanâni tathârûpâni paṇṭabhojanâni.

agilâno nâma yassa vinâ paṇṭabhojanâni phâsu hoti. gilâno nâma yassa vinâ paṇṭabhojanâni na phâsu hoti. agilâno attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge payoge dukkaṭṭam; paṭilâbhena bhuñjissâmîti paṭigrahitî, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilâno agilânasâññi paṇṭabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilânasâññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasâññi, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa. gilâno gilânasâññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânassa, gilâno hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilâno bhuñjati, gilânassa sesakam bhuñjati, nâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sabbapamsukûliko susâne viharati. so manussehi diyyamânam na icchati paṭiggahetum. susâne pi rukkhamûle pi ummâre pi ayyavosâtitakâni sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayaṃ bhikkhu ambâkam ayyavosâtitakâni sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjissati. therô 'yaṃ bhikkhu vadharo manussamamsam maññe khâdatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvâraṃ âhâraṃ
âhareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ o' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû udakadantapoṇe kukku-
ccâyanti. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave
udakadantapoṇaṃ sâmaṃ gahetvâ bhuñjituṃ. evaṃ ca pana
bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvâraṃ âhâraṃ
âhareyya aññatra udakadantapoṇâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

adinnaṃ nâma apaṭiggahitakaṃ vuccati. dinnam nâma
kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena vâ dente hattha-
pâse ṭhito kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ paṭigaṇhâti, etaṃ
dinnam nâma.

âhâro nâma udakadantapoṇaṃ ṭhapetvâ yaṃ kiñci ajjhoha-
raṇiyaṃ, eso âhâro nâma.

aññatra udakadantapoṇâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ udakadantapoṇaṃ.

khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiṃ gahhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjho-
hâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

apaṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaññi adinnaṃ mukhadvâraṃ
âhâraṃ âharati aññatra udakadantapoṇâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
apaṭiggahitake vematiko . . . apaṭiggahitake paṭiggahita-
kasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. paṭiggahitake apaṭiggahi-
takasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake vematiko, âpatti
dukkatassa. paṭiggahitake paṭiggahitakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti udakadantapoṇe, cattâri mahâvikatâni sati paccaye
asati kappiyakârake sâmaṃ gahetvâ paribhuñjati, ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 3 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânaṃ :

piṇḍo, gaṇaṃ, paraṃ, pûvaṃ, dve ca bhuttâpavâraṇâ,
vikâle, sannidhi, khîraṃ, dantapoṇena te dasâ 'ti.

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

PĀCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddhō bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa khādaniyaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. tena h' Ānando vighāsādānaṃ pūvaṃ dehīti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭisunivā vighāsāde paṭipātiyā nisīdāpetvā ekekaṃ pūvaṃ dento aññatarissā paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi. sāmantā paribbājikāyo taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avocum : jāro te eso samaṇo 'ti. na meso samaṇo jāro, ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsīti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Ānando ekekaṃ pūvaṃ dento tassā yeva paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi. sāmantā paribbājikāyo taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avocum : jāro . . . adāsīti. jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu. || 1 || aññataro pi ājīvako parivesanaṃ agamāsi. aññataro bhikkhu pahūtena sappinā odanaṃ madditvā tassa ājīvakassa mahantaṃ piṇḍaṃ adāsi. atha kho so ājīvako taṃ piṇḍaṃ ādāya agamāsi. aññataro ājīvako taṃ ājīvakaṃ etad avoca : kuto tayā āvuso piṇḍo laddho 'ti. tassāvuso samaṇassa Gotamassa muṇḍagahapatikassa parivesanāya laddho 'ti. assosum kho upāsakā tesam ājīvakanam imam kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho te upāsakā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te upāsakā bhagavantaṃ etad avocum : ime bhante titthiyā avaṇṇakāmā buddhassa avaṇṇakāmā dhammassa avaṇṇakāmā saṃghassa. sādhu bhante ayyā titthiyānaṃ sahatthā na dadeyyun ti. atha kho bhagavā te upāsake dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho te upāsakā bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsitā utthāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasuṭṭhātāya

samghaphāsutāya — la — saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayānugga-
hāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu acelakassa vā paribbājakassa vā
paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā
dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

acelako nāma yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno naggo. pa-
ribbājako nāma bhikkhuṃ ca sāmaṇerañ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci
paribbājakasamāpanno. paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniñ ca
sikkhamānañ ca sāmaṇeriñ ca ṭhapetvā yā kāci paribbāji-
kasamāpannā.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇaṃ
ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma
pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ.

dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena
vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

titthiye titthiyasaññi sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ
vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. titthiye vematiko . . . titthiye
atitthiyasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ
deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye titthiyasaññi, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. atitthiye vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye
atitthiyasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, bāhirālepaṃ
deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhi-
vihārikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca : eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya
pavisissāmā 'ti. tassa adāpetvā uyyojesi gacchāvuso na me
tayā saddhiṃ kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti, ekakassa me

kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti. atha kho so bhikkhu upakatthe kāle nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, paṭikkamane pi bhattavissaggam na sambhāvesi chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu āramam gantvā bhikkhūnam etaṃ attham ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisissāmā 'ti tassa adāpetvā uyyojessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhum . . . uyyojesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhum . . . uyyojessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisissāmā 'ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojeyya gacchāvuso na me tayā saddhim kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti ekakassa me kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhum ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā 'ti: gāmo pi nigamo pi nagaraṃ pi gāmo c' eva nigamo ca.

tassa dāpetvā 'ti yāgum vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dāpetvā. adāpetvā 'ti na kiñci dāpetvā.

uyyojeyyā 'ti mātugāmena saddhim hasitukāmo kīlītukāmo raho nisīditukāmo anācāraṃ ācaritukāmo evaṃ vadeti: gacchāvuso . . . ekakassa . . . phāsu hotīti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vā savanūpacāraṃ vā vijahantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti uyyojetum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. kalisāsanam āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kalisāsanam āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti ubho ekato na yâpessâmâ 'ti uyyojeti, mahaggham bhaṇḍam passivâ lobhadhammam uppâdessatiti uyyojeti, mâtuḡâmam passivâ anabhiratiṃ uppâdessatiti uyyojeti, gilânassa vâ ohiyyakassa vâ viharapâlassa vâ yâḡum vâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ nîharâ 'ti uyyojeti, na anâcâram âcaritukâmo sati karaṇiye uyyojeti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto saḥâyakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhiṃ sayanighare nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso yenâyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso pajâpatiṃ etad avoca : dadeh' eyyassa bhikkhan ti. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa bhikkham adâsi. atha kho so puriso âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : gacchatha bhante yato ayyassa bhikkhâ dinnâ 'ti. atha kho sâ itthi sallakkhetvâ pariyuṭṭhito ayam puriso 'ti âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : nisîdatha bhante mâ agamithâ 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puriso — pa — tatiyam pi kho so puriso âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ . . . dinnâ 'ti. tatiyam pi kho sâ itthi âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ . . . mâ agamithâ 'ti. atha kho so puriso nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû ujjhâpeti ayam bhante ayyo Upanando mayham pajâpatiyâ saddhiṃ sayanighare nisinno, so mayâ uyyojiyamâno na icchatî gantum. bahukiccâ mayam bahukaraṇiyyâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anu-

pakhajja nisajjam kappessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda sabhojane . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa sabhojane . . . kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sabhojanaṃ nâma kulaṃ itthi c' eva hoti puriso ca itthi ca puriso ca ubho anikkhantâ honti, ubho avîtarâgâ.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsaṃ vijahitvâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. khuddake ghare piṭṭhivaṃsaṃ atikkamitvâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sayanighare sayanigharasaññî sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sayanighare vematiko . . . sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na sayanighare sayanigharasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsaṃ vijahitvâ nisîdati, khuddake ghare piṭṭhivaṃsaṃ anatikkamitvâ nisîdati, bhikkhu dutiyo hoti, ubho nikkhantâ honti, ubho vîtarâgâ, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto saḥâyakassa gharaṃ gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhiṃ raho paṭicchanne

āsane nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma ayyo Upanando mayham pajā-patiyā saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa purisassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappessatīti — la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mātugāmena saddhim . . . kappesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa mātugāmena saddhim . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasā-dāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi, na yakkhī na petī na tiracchā-nagatā, antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā, pag eva mahattarī.

saddhin ti ekato.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti akkham vā nikhanīyamāne bhamukam vā ukkhipiyamāne sīsam vā ukkhipiyamāne passitum. sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotum.

paṭicchannam nāma āsanam kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilañjēna vā sānipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambena vā kotthaḷiyā vā yena kenaci paṭicchannam hoti.

nisajjam kappeyyā 'ti, mātugāme nisinne bhikkhu upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne mātugāmo upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nisinnā honti ubho vā nipannā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggah-itthiyā vā saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaññī,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugāme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugāme amâtugāmasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti yo koci viññû puriso dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisīdati, arahopekkho, aññāvihito nisīdati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto saḥāyakassa ghaṇaṃ gantvā tassa pajāpatiyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso . . . vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyo Upanando mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa purisassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappessatīti — la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mātugāmena . . . kappesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa . . . kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi, na yakkhī na peti na tiracchānagatā, viññû paṭibālā subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ ājānitum.

saddhiṃ ti ekato.

eko ekāyā 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti mātugāmo ca.

raho nāma . . . sotum.

nisajjaṃ kappeyyā 'ti . . . (see XLIV. 2. *Instead of* raho paṭicchanne āsane *read* eko ekāya raho) . . . âdikammikassā 'ti. || 2 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulam āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ bhaddhena nimantesi, aññe pi bhikkhū bhaddhena nimantesi. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhaddhaṃ kulāni payirupāsati. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhaddhaṃ ti. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. dutiyam pi kho te bhikkhū — pa — tatiyam pi kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhaddhaṃ pure kālo atikkamatīti. tatiyam pi kho mayam bhante bhaddhaṃ karimhā ayyassa Upanandassa kāraṇā. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhaddhaṃ kulāni payirupāsivā divā āgacchati. bhikkhū na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjimsu. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhaddhaṃ samāno purebhaddhaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda nimantito . . . āpajjissatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa nimantito . . . āpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhaddhaṃ samāno purebhaddhaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulam saṃghassa' atthāya khādaniyaṃ pāhesi ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban ti. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavittṭho hoti. atha kho te manussā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu: kathaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando

'ti. es' āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭho 'ti. idaṃ bhante khādaniyaṃ ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban ti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave paṭigga-hetvā nikkhipatha yāva Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ pure-bhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjitun ti pacchābhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsītva divā paṭikkami. khādaniyaṃ ussādiyittha. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pacchābhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ vā pacchābhattaṃ vā kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvaradānasamaye kukkucāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti, cīvaraṃ parittaṃ uppajjati. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, cīvaradānasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karonti attho ca hoti sūciyāpi suttana pi satthakena pi. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaraḥārasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo. ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti attho ca hoti bhesajjehi. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum āpucchā kulāni payirupāsitaṃ. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno santam bhikkhum anāpucchā purebhattam vā pacchābhattam vā kulesu cārittam āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. || 5 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

nimantito nāma pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito.

sabhatto nāma yena nimantito tena sabhatto.

santam nāma bhikkhum sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum. asantam nāma bhikkhum na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

purebhattam nāma yena nimantito tam abhuttāvi. pacchābhattam nāma yena nimantito antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

kulam nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam vessakulam suddakulam. kulesu cārittam āpajjeyyā 'ti aññassa gharūpacāram okkamantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭhamam pādam ummāram atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayam. cīvaradānasamayo nāma anattahate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māsō, atthate kaṭhine pañca māsā. cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne. || 1 ||

nimantite nimantitasaññi santam bhikkhum anāpucchā purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjati aññatra samayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. nimantite vematiko . . . nimantite animantitasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. animantite nimantitasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite

vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite animantitasāññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, santam bhikkhum âpucchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpucchâ pavisati, aññassa gharena maggo hoti, gharûpacârena maggo hoti, antaragâmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhuniupassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ gacchati, paṭikkamanam gacchati, bhattiyagharam gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||6||

chatṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthussim Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. atha kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Mahânâmo Sakko bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: icchâm' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ cātumâsaṃ bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sâdhu sâdhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahânâma saṃghaṃ cātumâsaṃ bhesajjena pavârehîti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave cātumâsapaccayapavâraṇaṃ sâditun ti. ||1|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmaṃ Sakkam parittam bhesajjaṃ viññâpenti, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. dutiyam pi kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami . . . avoca: icchâm' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ aparaṃ pi cātumâsaṃ bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sâdhu sâdhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahânâma saṃghaṃ aparaṃ pi cātumâsaṃ bhesajjena pavârehîti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave punapavâraṇaṃ pi sâditun ti. ||2|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmaṃ Sakkam parittam yeva bhesajjaṃ viññâpenti, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. tatiyam pi kho Mahâ-

nāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami . . . avoca :
 icchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ yāvajīvaṃ bhesajjena pavā-
 retuṃ ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahā-
 nāma saṃghaṃ yāvajīvaṃ bhesajjena pavārehīti. bhikkhū
 kukkucāyaṇtā nādhivāseṇti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ.
 anujānāmi bhikkhave nīcapavāraṇaṃ pi sādītun ti ||3||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dunnī-
 vatthā honti duppārutā anākaṃpasampannā. Mahānāmo
 Sakko vattā hoti : kissa tumhe bhante dunnivatthā duppārutā
 anākaṃpasampannā. nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena
 bhavitabbaṃ supārutena ākaṃpasampannena 'ti. chabbaggi-
 yā bhikkhū Mahānāmo Sakke upanandhiṃsu. atha kho
 chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : kena nu kho
 mayaṃ upāyena Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ mañikuṃ kareyyāma
 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi :
 Mahānāmena kho āvuso Sakkena saṃgho bhesajjena pavārito.
 handa mayaṃ āvuso Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ sappiṃ viññāpema
 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena Mahānāmo Sakko
 ten' upasaṅkamīsu, upasaṅkamitvā Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ
 etad avocaṃ : doṇena āvuso sappinā attho 'ti. ajjunho
 bhante āgametha, manussā vajaṃ gatā sappiṃ āharitum,
 kālaṃ harissathā 'ti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi
 kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ . . . ha-
 rissathā 'ti. kiṃ pana tayā āvuso adātukāmena pavāritena
 yaṃ tvaṃ pavāretvā na desīti. atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko
 ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā
 ajjunho bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgamaṇṇatīti.
 assosū kho bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ . . . vipā-
 centassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ
 hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sakkena ajjunho
 bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgamaṇṇatīti — pa —
 saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave Mahānāmena Sakkena . . .
 nāgamethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā :
 kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa Mahānāmena Sakkena
 . . . nāgamaṇṇatīti. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā
 pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpa-
 daṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhuna cātumaṣaṇṇapaccayapavāraṇā sādī-

tabbâ aññatra punapavâraṇâya aññatra niccapavâraṇâya. tato ce uttari sâdiyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||4||1||

agilânena bhikkhunâ cātumâsapaccayapavâraṇâ sâditabbâ 'ti gilânapaccayapavâraṇâ sâditabbâ. punapavâraṇâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmîti. niccapavâraṇâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmîti.

tato ce uttari sâdiyeyyâ 'ti: atthi pavâraṇâ bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ, atthi pavâraṇâ rattipariyantâ na bhesajjapariyantâ, atthi pavâraṇâ bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca, atthi pavâraṇâ n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ. bhesajjapariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni pariggahitâni honti ettakehi bhesajjehi pavâremîti. rattipariyantâ nâma, rattiyô pariggahitâyo honti ettakâsu rattîsu pavâremîti. bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca nâma, bhesajjâni ca pariggahitâni honti rattiyô ca pariggahitâyo honti ettakehi bhesajjehi ettakâsu rattîsu pavâremîti. n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni ca apariggahitâni honti rattiyô ca apariggahitâyo honti. bhesajjapariyante yehi bhesajjehi pavârîto hoti tâni bhesajjâni ðhapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. rattipariyante yâsu rattîsu pavârîto hoti tâ rattiyô ðhapetvâ aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhesajjapariyante ca rattipariyante ca yehi bhesajjehi pavârîto hoti tâni bhesajjâni ðhapetvâ yâsu rattîsu pavârîto hoti tâ rattiyô ðhapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva bhesajjapariyante na rattipariyante anâpatti. ||1||

na bhesajjakaraṇîyena bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññena bhesajjena karaṇîyena aññam bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññî bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari vematiko . . . tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yehi bhesajjehi pavârîto hoti tâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, yâsu rattîsu pavârîto hoti tâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, imehi

tayâ bhesajjehi pavârita 'mhâ amhâkaṃ ca iminâ ca iminâ ca bhesajjena attho 'ti âcikkhitvâ viññâpeti, yâsu tayâ rattisu pavârita 'mhâ tâyo ca rattiyo vîtivattâ amhâkaṃ ca bhesajjena attho 'ti âcikkhitvâ viññâpeti, ñâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo senâya abbhuyyâto hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya agamaṃsu. addasa kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo chabbaggiye bhikkhû dûrato 'va âgacchante, disvâna pakkosâpetvâ etad avoca: kissa tumhe bhante âgata 'tthâ 'ti. mahârâja mahârâjanâṃ mayam datṭhukâmâ 'ti. kiṃ bhante maṃ ditṭhena yuddhâbhinandinâ. nanu bhagavâ passitabbo 'ti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya âgacchissanti. amhâkaṃ pi alâbhâ amhâkaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayam âjivassa hetu puttadârassa kâraṇâ senâya âgacchâmâ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gacchissanti. bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gacchathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gaccheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno mātulo senāya gilāno hoti. so tassa bhikkhuno santike dūtaṃ pāhesi : ahaṃ hi senāya gilāno, āgacchatu bhaddanto, icchāmi bhaddantassa āgatan ti. atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etad ahoṣi : bhagavatā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gantabban ti, ayañ ca me mātulo senāya gilāno. kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban ti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpapaccayā senāya gantum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gaccheyya aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

uyyuttā nāma senā gāmato nikkhamitvā nivittā vā hoti payātā vā. senā nāma hatthi assā rathā patti. dvādasa-puriso hatthi, tipuriso asso, catupuriso ratho, cattāro purisā sarahatthā patti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra tathārūpapaccayā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpapaccayaṃ. ||1||

uyyutte uyyuttasaññi dassanāya gacchati aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. uyyutte vematiko . . . uyyutte anuyyuttasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte uyyuttasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte anuyyuttasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ārāme ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgacchati, paṭipathaṃ gacchanto passati, tathārūpapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

PĀCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sati karaṇīye senaṃ gantvā atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā senāya vasissanti. amhākaṃ pi alābhā amhākaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayā ajīvassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā senāya paṭivasāma 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasissantīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasathā 'ti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senaṃ gamanāya, dvirattatirattaṃ tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabbaṃ. tato ce uttari vaseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senaṃ gamanāya 'ti, siyā paccayo siyā karaṇīyaṃ.

dvirattatirattaṃ tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabbaṃ ti dve tisso rattiyo vasitabbaṃ. tato ce uttari vaseyyā 'ti, catutthe divase atthamgate suriye senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atirekatiratte atirekasaññī senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekatiratte vematiko . . . atirekatiratte ūnakasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakatiratte atirekasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakatiratte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakatiratte ūnakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiya purārūṇā nikkhamitvā puna vasati, gilāno vasati, gilānassa karaṇīyena vasati,

senā vā paṭisenāya ruddhā hoti, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dvirattatirattaṃ senāya vasamānā uyyodhikaṃ pi balaggaṃ pi senābyūhaṃ pi anikadassanaṃ pi gacchanti. aññataro pi chabbaggiyo bhikkhu uyyodhikaṃ gantvā kaṇḍena paṭividdho hoti. manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ uppaṇḍesum : kacci bhante suyuddhaṃ ahosi, kati te lakkhāni laddhānīti. so bhikkhu tehi manussehi uppaṇḍiyamāno mañku ahosi. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā uyyodhikaṃ dassanāya āgacchissanti. ambhākaṃ pi alābhā, ambhākaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayam ājivassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā uyyodhikaṃ āgacchāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyodhikaṃ dassanāya gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyodhikaṃ dassanāya gacchathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . gacchissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senāya vasamāno uyyodhikaṃ vā balaggaṃ vā senābyūhaṃ vā anikadassanaṃ vā gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senāya vasamāno 'ti dve tisso rattiyo vasamāno.

uyyodhikaṃ nāma yattha sampahāro dissati. balaggaṃ nāma ettakā hatthī ettakā assā ettakā rathā ettakā pattī. senābyūhaṃ nāma ito hatthī hontu ito assā hontu ito rathā hontu ito pattikā hontu. anikaṃ nāma hatthānikaṃ assāni-

kaṃ rathāṇikaṃ pattānikaṃ. tayo hatthi pacchimaṃ hatthā-
nikaṃ, tayo assā pacchimaṃ assānikaṃ, tayo rathā pacchi-
maṃ rathānikaṃ, cattāro purisā sarahatthā pattī pacchimaṃ
pattānikaṃ.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha t̥hito passati,
āpatti pācittiyaṃ. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ
passati, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha t̥hito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārame t̥hito passati, bhikkhussa t̥hitokāsaṃ vā
nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā sampahāro dissati,
paṭipathaṃ gacchanta passati, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati,
āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

pūvaṃ, kathā, 'panandassa tayaṃ, 'paṭṭhākaṃ eva ca,
Mahānāmo, Pasenadi, senā, viddho ime dasā 'ti.

acelakavaggo pañcamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Cetiyesu cārikaṃ cara-
māno yena Bhaddavatikā tena pāyāsi. addasaṃsu kho
gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam dūrato
'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avocum : mā
kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham agamāsi, Ambatitthe
bhante jaṭilassa assame nāgo paṭivasati iddhimā āsiviso
ghoraviso, so bhagavantam mā vihetthesīti. evaṃ vutte
bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam
pi kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam
etad avocum : mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham . . .
mā vihetthesīti. tatiyam pi kho bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. atha
kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddava-
tikā tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyaṃ

viharati. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato yena Ambatitthakassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tiṇasanthāraṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatṭhāpetvā. atha kho so nāgo āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ pavitṭhaṃ disvāna dummano padhūpāsi. āyasmāpi Sāgato padhūpāsi. atha kho so nāgo makkhaṃ asahamāno pajjali, āyasmāpi Sāgato tejodhātum samāpajjitvā pajjali. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato tassa nāgassa tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyitvā yena Bhaddavatikā ten' upasaṅkami. atha kho bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kosambī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. assosum kho Kosambikā upāsakā: ayyo kira Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhim saṃgāmesīti. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kosambī tad avasari. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā bhagavato paccuggamanam karitvā yenāyasmā Sāgato ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhamasu, ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho Kosambikā upāsakā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum: kiṃ bhante ayyānaṃ dullabhañ ca manāpañ ca, kiṃ paṭiyādemā 'ti. evaṃ vutte chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Kosambike upāsake etad avocum: atth' āvuso kāpotikā nāma pasannā bhikkhūnaṃ dullabhā ca manāpā ca, taṃ paṭiyādethā 'ti. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā ghare ghare kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ paṭiyādetvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭhaṃ disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum: pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ, pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato ghare ghare kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ pivitvā nagaramhā nikkhamanto nagaradvāre paripati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim nagaramhā nikkhamanto addasa āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ nagaradvāre paripatitaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi: gaṇhatha bhikkhave Sāgataṃ ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭisunītvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ ārāmaṃ netvā yena bhagavā tena sīsaṃ katvā nipātesum. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato parivattitvā yena bhagavā tena pāde karitvā seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: nanu bhikkhave pubbe Sāgato tathāgate sagāravo aho-

sappattisso 'ti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi tathāgate sagāravo sappattisso 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. nanu bhikkhave Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmesīti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi pahoti nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmetun ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave taṃ pātabbaṃ yaṃ pivitvā visaññī assā 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. ananucchaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sāgatassa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Sāgato majjaṃ pivissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

surāmerayapāne pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

surā nāma piṭṭhasurā pūvasurā odanasurā kinṇapakkhittā sambhārasaṃyuttā. merayo nāma pupphāsavo phalāsavo madhvāsavo gulāsavo sambhārasaṃyutto.

piveyyā 'ti antamaso kusaggena pi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

majje majjasaññī pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. majje vematiko . . . majje amajjasaññī pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. amajje majjasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje amajjasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti amajjaṃ ca hoti majjavaṇṇaṃ majjagandhaṃ majjarasaṃ taṃ pivati, sūpasampāke maṃsasampāke tela-sampāke āmalakaphāṇite, amajjaṃ ariṭṭhaṃ pivati, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyaṃ bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsesuṃ. so bhikkhu uttanta anassāsako kālam akāsi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ

aṅgulipatodakena hāsessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . hāsethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . hāsessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

aṅgulipatodake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

aṅgulipatodako nāma, upasampanno upasampannam hāsādhippāyo kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī aṅgulipatodakena hāseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ . . . kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena kāyaṃ . . . nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaṇīye āmasati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

duṭṭiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū Aciravatiyā na-

diyā uduke kīlanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāsāḍavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā uduke kīlante, disvāna Mallikaṃ devīm etad avoca : ete te Mallike arahanto uduke kīlantīti. nissamsayaṃ kho mahārāja bhagavatā sikkhāpadaṃ apañña-ttaṃ te vā bhikkhū appakataññuno 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : kena nu kho ahaṃ upāyena bhagavato ca na āroceyyaṃ bhagavā ca jāneyya ime bhikkhū uduke kīlītā 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū pakkosāpetvā mahantaṃ guḷapiṇḍaṃ adāsi imaṃ bhante guḷapiṇḍaṃ bhagavato dethā 'ti. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ guḷapiṇḍaṃ ādāya yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimṣu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ etad avocaṃ : imaṃ bhante guḷapiṇḍaṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavato detīti. kahaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave rājā addasā 'ti. Aciravatiyā nadiyā bhagavā uduke kīlante 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uduke kīlissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

udake hāsadhamme pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

udake hāsadhammo nāma uparigopphake uduke hāsādhippāyo nimujjati vā ummujjati vā palavati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

udake hāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. uduke hāsadhamme vematiko . . . uduke hāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. heṭṭhāgopphake uduke kīlāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāvāya kīlāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthena vā pādēna vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalāya vā udakaṃ paharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhājanagataṃ udakaṃ vā kañcikaṃ vā khīraṃ vā takkaṃ vā rajanaṃ vā passāvaṃ vā cikkhallaṃ vā kīlāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaṇīye udakaṃ otaritvā

nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, pâraṃ gacchanto
nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, âpadâsu, ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyā viharati
Ghositârāme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo
anâcāraṃ âcarati. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu: âvuso Channa
evarûpaṃ mā akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatîti. so anâdariyaṃ
paṭicca karoti yeva. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-
centi: kathaṃ hi nāma âyasmâ Channo anâdariyaṃ karissa-
tîti — pa —. saccāṃ kira tvaṃ Channa anâdariyaṃ karo-
sîti. saccāṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ
hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa anâdariyaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ
moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca
pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

anâdariye pâcittiyaṃ ti ||1||

anâdariyaṃ nāma dve anâdariyāni puggalânâdariyaṇi ca
dhammânâdariyaṇi ca. puggalânâdariyaṃ nāma upasampan-
nena paññattena vuccamāno ayaṃ ukkhittako vâ vambhito
vâ garahito vâ, imassa vacanaṃ akataṃ bhavissatîti anâdari-
yaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammânâdariyaṃ nāma
upasampannena paññattena vuccamāno kath' ayaṃ nasseyya
vâ vinasseyya vâ antaradhâyeyya vâ taṃ vâ na sikkhitukāmo
anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî anâdariyaṃ karotî, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne
anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne-
na apaññattena vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekkhâya na dhûtattâya
na pâsâdikattâya na apacayâya na viriyârambhâya saṃvatta-
tîti anâdariyaṃ karotî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena
paññattena vâ apaññattena vâ vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekkhâya
. . . na viriyârambhâya saṃvattatîti anâdariyaṃ karotî,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||
 anâpatti evaṃ amhâkaṃ âcariyânaṃ uggaho paripucchâ 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû bhimsâpenti. te bhimsâpiyamânâ rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhamsu: kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhe bhimsâpentîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum bhimsâpessantîti . . . (see LII. 1) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhimsâpeyya, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

bhimsâpeyyâ 'ti, upasampanno upasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. corakantâraṃ vâ vâlakantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ . . . upasaṃharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. corakantâraṃ vâ . . . na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, corakantâraṃ vâ vâlakantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷāvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâle aññataraṃ mahan-taṃ susirakaṭṭhaṃ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbesuṃ. tasmiṃ ca susire kaṇhasappo agginâ santatto nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû paripâtesi. bhikkhû taṃ taṃ padhâvimsu. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdaheyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso khamanîyaṃ kacci yâpanîyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ âvuso jotim samâdahitvâ visibbema, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na visibbema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânaṃ bhikkhunâ jotim samâdahitvâ vâ samâdahâpetvâ vâ visibbetuṃ. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho jotim samâda-

heyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti.

evañi c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||2||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû na padîpesum jotike pi jantâghare pi kukkucâyantâ. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave tathârûpapaccayâ jotim samâdahitum samâdahâpetum. evañi ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdaheyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

agilâno nâma yassa vinâ agginâ phâsu hoti. gilâno nâma yassa vinâ agginâ na phâsu hoti.

visibbanâpekkho 'ti tappitukâmo.

joti nâma aggi vuccati.

samâdaheyyâ 'ti sayam samâdahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. samâdahâpeyyâ 'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim ânatto bahukam pi samâdahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ 'ti ðhapetvâ tathârûpapaccayam. ||1||

agilâno agilânasaññi visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdahati vâ samâdahâpeti vâ aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilânasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. pañilâtam ukkhipati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno agilânasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno gilânasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânassa, aññena katam visibbeti, vitacchitaṅgâram visibbeti, padîpe, jotike, jantâghare, tathârûpapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

chaṭṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Tapode nhâyanti. tena kho pana samayena râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro sîsam nhâyissâmiti Tapo-

dam gantvā yāv' ayyā nhāyantīti ekamantaṃ paṭimānesi. bhikkhū yāva samandhakārā nhāyimsu. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro vikāle sīsam nhāyitvā nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālāss' eva asambhinnena vilepanena yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ bhagavā etad avoca: kissa tvaṃ mahārāja kālāss' eva āgato asambhinnena vilepanenā 'ti. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito utthāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi: saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū rājānaṃ pi passitvā na mattaṃ jānitvā nhāyantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisa rājānaṃ pi passitvā na mattaṃ jānitvā nhāyissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū uṇhasamaye pariḷāhasamaye kukkucāyantaṃ na nhāyanti sedagatena gattena sayanti, cīvaraṃ pi senāsanaṃ pi dussati. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave uṇhasamaye pariḷāhasamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyituṃ. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, diyaḍḍho māso seso gimhānaṃ ti vassānassa paṭhamo māso icc ete aḍḍhatteyyamāsā uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo. ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilānapucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum : kacc' āvuso khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ āvuso oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkucāyantā na nhāyāma, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evaṇ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ . . . parilāhasamayo gilānasamayo ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū navakammaṃ katvā kukkucāyantā na nhāyanti. te sedagatena gattena sayanti. cīvaraṃ pi senāsanam pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave kammāsamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evaṇ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ — pa —.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||4||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū addhānaṃ gantvā kukkucāyantā na nhāyanti. te sedagatena . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānagamanasamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evaṇ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo — pa —.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||5||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ajjhokāse cīvarakammaṃ karontā sarajena vātena okiṇṇā honti, devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ phusāyati. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na nhāyanti, kilinnena gattena sayanti, cīvaraṃ pi senāsanam

pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave vātavutṭhisamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo : diyaddho māso seso gimhānaṃ ti vassānassa paṭhamo māso icc ete addhateyyamāsaṃ uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo, gilānasamayo, kammamayo, addhānagamasamayo, vātavutṭhisamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. || 6 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

oren' addhamāsaṃ ti ūnakaddhamāsaṃ.

nhāyeyyā 'ti cunṇena vā mattikāya vā nhāyati, payoge payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayam. uṇhasamayo nāma diyaddho māso seso gimhānaṃ, pariḷāhasamayo nāma vassānassa paṭhamo māso, icc ete addhateyyamāsaṃ uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. gilānasamayo nāma yassa vinā nhānena na phāsu hoti, gilānasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. kammamayo nāma antamaso parivenaṃ pi sammatṭham hoti, kammamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. addhānagamasamayo nāma addhayaḥjanam gacchissāmā 'ti nhāyitabbam, gacchan-tena nhāyitabbam, gatenā nhāyitabbam. vātavutṭhisamayo nāma bhikkhū sarajena vātena okiṇṇā honti, dve vā tīpi vā udakaphusitāni kāye patitāni honti, vātavutṭhisamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. || 1 ||

ūnakaddhamāse ūnakasaññī aññatra samayā nhāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakaddhamāse vematiko . . . ūnakaddhamāse atirekasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekaddhamāse ūnakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse atirekasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti samaye, addhamāsaṃ nhāyati, atirekaddhamāsaṃ nhāyati, pāram gacchanta nhāyati, sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassa ti. || 3 || 7 ||

PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca paribbājakā ca Sāketā Sāvattthiṃ addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge corā nikkhamitvā te acchindimsu. Sāvattthiyā rājabhaṭā nikkhamitvā te core sabhaṇḍe gahetvā bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ: āgacchantu bhaddantā sakam sakam cīvaraṃ saṃjānitvā gaṇhantū 'ti. bhikkhū na saṃjānanti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā attano attano cīvaraṃ na saṃjānissantīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca: saṃghasuttṭhūtāya saṃghaphāsutāya — pa — saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

navam pana bhikkhunā cīvaralābbhena tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātappaṃ nīlaṃ vā kaddamaṃ vā kālasāmaṃ vā. anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ navam cīvaraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

navam nāma akatakappaṃ vuccati.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvaraṇaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātappaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi ādātappaṃ.

nīlaṃ nāma dve nīlāni kaṃsanīlaṃ palāsanīlaṃ. kaddamo nāma odako vuccati. kālasāmaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci kālasāmakam.

anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi anādiyitvā

tiṇṇaṃ dubbanna-karaṇānaṃ aññataram dubbanna-karaṇaṃ
navam cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anādinne anādinna-saññī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
anādinne vematiko . . . anādinne ādinna-saññī paribhuñjati,
āpatti pācittiyassa. ādinne anādinna-saññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ādinne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ādinne ādinna-saññī,
anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ādiyitvā paribhuñjati, kappo naṭṭho hoti, kappā-
katokāso jīṇṇo hoti, kappakatena akappakatam saṃsibbitam
hoti, aggale, anuvāte, paribhaṇḍe, ummattakassa, ādikammi-
kassā 'ti. ||3||2||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhi-
vihārikassa bhikkhuno sāmam cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccud-
dhāra-kam paribhuñjati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnam
etam attham ārocesi: ayaṃ āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakya-
putto mayham cīvaraṃ sāmam vikappetvā apaccuddhāra-kam
paribhuñjatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti :
katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa
sāmam cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccuddhāra-kam paribhuñjissa-
tīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda bhikkhussa . . .
paribhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā :
katham hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhussa . . . pari-
bhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasā-
dāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkha-
mānāya vā sāmānerassa vā sāmāneriyā vā sāmam cīvaraṃ
vikappetvā apaccuddhāra-kam paribhuñjeyya, pācitti-
yan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ. sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ. sâmaṇero nâma dasasikkhâpadiko. sâmaṇerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ.

sâman ti sayam vikappetvâ.

civaram nâma channam civarânam aññataram civaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

vikappanam nâma dve vikappanâ sammukhâvikappanâ ca parammukhâvikappanâ ca. sammukhâvikappanâ nâma imam civaram tuyham vikappemi itthannâmassa vâ 'ti. parammukhâvikappanâ nâma imam civaram vikappanattâya tuyham dammiti. tena vattabbo : ko te mitto vâ sandiṭṭho vâ 'ti. itthannâmo ca itthannâmo câ 'ti. tena vattabbo : aham tesam dammi, tesam santakam paribhuñja vâ vissajjehi vâ yathâpaccayam vâ karohîti.

apaccuddhârakam nâma tassa vâ adinnam tassa vâ avissâsento paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

apaccuddhârake apaccuddhârakasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apaccuddhârake vematiko . . . apaccuddhârake paccuddhârakasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhiṭṭheti vâ vissajjehi vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake apaccuddhârakasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake paccuddhârakasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti so vâ deti tassa vâ vissâsento paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû asannihitaparikkhârâ honti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam pattam pi civaram pi apanidhenti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : dethâvuso

amhākaṃ pattam pi cīvaram pīti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hasanti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhamsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhākaṃ pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhentīti. ye te bhikkhū appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnam . . . apanidhethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnam . . . apanidhessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa pattam vā cīvaram vā nisīdanam vā sūcigharam vā kāyabandhanam vā apanidheyya vā apanidhāpeyya vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, pācittīyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto.

cīvaram nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

nisīdanam nāma sadasam vuccati.

sūcigharam nāma sasūcikam vā asūcikam vā.

kāyabandhanam nāma dve kāyabandhanāni paṭṭikam sūkarantakam.

apanidheyya vā 'ti sayam apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apanidhāpeyya vā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim ānatto bahukam pi apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. antamaso hāsāpekkho pīti kiṃādhippāyo. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī pattam vā . . . kāyabandhanam vā apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa pattam vā cīvaram vā aññam vā parikkhāram apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti

dukkaṭṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa.
 anupasampanne anupasampannasāññi, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. ||2||
 anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo, dunnikkhittam paṭisāmeti,
 dhammiṃ katham katvā dassāmīti paṭisāmeti, ummatta-
 kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānam :

surā, aṅguli, toyañ ca, anādariyañ ca, bhimsanam,
 joti, nahāna-dubbannaṃ, apaccuddhāraṃ sāmam, apa-
 nidhena cā 'ti.

surāpānavaggo chaṭṭho.

PĀCITTIIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena āyasmā Udāyi issāso hoti, kākā c' assa amanāpā
 honti. so kāke vijjhivā sīsam chinditvā sūle paṭipāṭiyā
 ṭhapesi. bhikkhū evaṃ āhamsu : ken' ime āvuso kākā jīvītā
 voropitā 'ti. mayā āvuso, amanāpā me kākā 'ti. ye te bhi-
 kkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma āyasmā
 Udāyi sañcicca pāṇam jīvītā voropessatīti — pa —. saccam
 kira tvam Udāyi sañcicca . . . voropesīti. saccam bhagavā.
 vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam mogha-
 purisa sañcicca . . . voropessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa
 appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhi-
 kkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sañcicca pāṇam jīvītā voropeyya,
 pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

sañciccā 'ti jānanto samjānanto cecca abhivitaritvā vī-
 tikkamo.

pāṇo nāma tiracchānagatapāṇo vuccati.

jīvītā voropeyyā 'ti jīvitindriyam upacchindati uparodheti
 santatiṃ vikopeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pāṇe pāṇasaññī jīvita voropeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pāṇe vematiko jīvita voropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pāṇe apāṇasaññī, anāpatti. apāṇe pāṇasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe apāṇasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, na maraṇādhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . paribhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . paribhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti.

sappāṇakan ti jānanto paribhogena marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sappāṇake sappāṇakasaññī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sappāṇake vematiko paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sappāṇake asappāṇakasaññī paribhuñjati, anāpatti. apāṇake sappāṇakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake apāṇakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sappāṇakan ti ajānanto, apāṇakan ti jānanto, paribhogena na marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati ; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭenti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

yathādhammaṃ nāma dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena kataṃ, etaṃ yathādhammaṃ nāma.

adhikaraṇaṃ nāma cattāri adhikaraṇāni, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ.

punakammāya ukkoṭeyyā 'ti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ukkoṭeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī ukkoṭeti, anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ katan ti jānanto ukkoṭeti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā bhātuno saddhivihārikassa bhikkhuno ārocesi: ahaṃ āvuso sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpanno, mā aññassa kassaci ārocesīti. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā saṃghaṃ tassā āpattiyā parivāsaṃ yāci, tassa saṃgho tassā āpattiyā parivāsaṃ adāsi. so parivasanto taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvā etad avoca: ahaṃ āvuso sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā saṃghaṃ tassā āpattiyā parivāsaṃ yācim, tassa me saṃgho tassā āpattiyā parivāsaṃ adāsi, so 'haṃ parivasāmi. vediyāmi' ahaṃ āvuso, vediyatīti maṃ āyasmā dhāretū 'ti. kiṃ nu kho āvuso yo añño pi imaṃ āpattim āpajjati so pi evaṃ karotīti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti. ayaṃ āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā so me āroceti: mā kassaci ārocesīti. kiṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso paṭicchādesīti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ dutṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu bhikkhussa . . . paṭicchādesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhussa jānaṃ dutṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ dutṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṃghādisesā.

paṭicchādeyyā 'ti imaṃ jānitvā codessanti sāressanti khumsessanti vambhessanti maṅkuṃ karissanti nārocessāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññī paṭicchādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññī paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasaṃpannassa duṭṭhullaṃ vā aduṭṭhullaṃ vā ajjhācāraṃ paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhaḷo pharusō jīvītantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññe patirūpe bhikkhū apassanto nāroceti, na chādetukāmo nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammena 'ti nāroceti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sattarasavaggiyā dārakā sahāyakā honti, Upāli dārako tesam pāmokkho hoti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahosi: kena nu kho upāyena Upāli ambhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahosi: sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli ambhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahosi: sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkhissati,

aṅguliyo dukkhā bhavissanti. sace kho Upāli gaṇanam sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṃ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli gaṇanam sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati. sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṃ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkhissati, akkhini dukkhā bhavissanti. ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasilā sukkhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti. sace kho Upāli samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṃ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. assosi kho Upāli dārako mātāpitunnam imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho Upāli dārako yena te dārakā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā te dārake etad avoca : etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāmā 'ti. sace kho tvam ayya pabbajissasi, evaṃ mayaṃ pi pabbajissāmā 'ti. atha kho te dārakā ekamekassa mātāpitaro upasaṃkamitvā etad avocum : anujānātha maṃ agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā 'ti. atha kho tesam dārakānaṃ mātāpitaro sabbe p' ime dārakā samānacchandā kalyāṇādhippāyā 'ti anujānimsu. te bhikkhū upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācimsu. te bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasaṃpādesuṃ. te rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya rodanti : yāguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khādaniyaṃ dethā 'ti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : āgametha āvuso yāva ratti vibhāyati. sace yāgu bhavissati, pivissatha, sace bhattaṃ bhavissati, bhuñjissatha, sace khādaniyaṃ bhavissati, khādissatha, no ce bhavissati yāgu vā bhattaṃ vā khādaniyaṃ vā, piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjissathā 'ti. evaṃ pi kho te bhikkhū bhikkhūhi vuccamānā rodanti yeva : yāguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khādaniyaṃ dethā 'ti, senāsanam ūhananti pi ummihanti pi. assosi kho bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dārakasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasmanthaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : kim nu kho so Ānanda dārakasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchī :

saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū jānam ūnavīsativassam puggalam upasampādentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisa jānam ūnavīsativassam puggalam upasampādessanti. ūnavīsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍamsamakasaṁvātātapasirimsa-pasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. vīsativasso ca kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa . . . pāṇaharānam adhvāsakajātiko hoti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam ūnavīsativassam puggalam upasampādeyya, so ca puggalo anupasampanno te ca bhikkhū gārayhā, idaṃ tasmim pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti. ūnavīsativasso nāma appattavīsativasso. upasampādessāmīti gaṇam vā ācariyam vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyassa āpatti pācittiyassa, gaṇassa ca ācariyassa ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ūnavīsativasse ūnavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnavīsativasse vematiko upasampādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnavīsativasse paripuṇṇavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, anāpatti. paripuṇṇavīsativasse ūnavīsativassasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavīsativasse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavīsativasse paripuṇṇavīsativassasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnavīsativassam paripuṇṇavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, paripuṇṇavīsativassam paripuṇṇasaññī upasampādeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Râjagahâ Paṭiyâlokaṃ gantukâmo hoti. aññataro bhikkhu te manusse etad avoca : aham p' âyasmantehi saddhiṃ gamissâmîti. mayaṃ kho bhante suṅkaṃ pariharissâmâ 'ti. pajânâthâvuso 'ti. assosum kho kammikâ : sattho kira suṅkaṃ pariharissatîti. te magge pariyutṭhimsu. atha kho te kammikâ taṃ satthaṃ gahetvâ acchindivâ taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum : kissa tvaṃ bhante jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ gacchasîti palibuddhitvâ muñcimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjissatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu jânaṃ . . . paṭipajjasîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa jânaṃ . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

theyyasattho nâma corâ katakammâ vâ honti akatakammâ vâ, râjânaṃ vâ theyyaṃ gacchanti suṅkaṃ vâ pariharanti.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâmâvuso gacchâma bhante, gacchâma bhante gacchâmâvuso ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti samvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gâmantaraṃ pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araṇṇe addhayaoyane addhayaoyane âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

theyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññî samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. theyyasatthe vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. theyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññî . . . anâpatti. bhikkhû samvidahanti manussâ na samvidahanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asamvidahitvâ gacchanti, manussâ samvidahanti bhikkhû na samvidahanti, visamketena gacchanti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chatṭhaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchanto aññatarena gâmadvârena atikkamati. aññatarâ itthi sâmikenâ saha bhaṇḍitvâ gâmato nikkhamitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvâ etad avoca: kahaṃ bhante ayyo gamissâtîti. Sâvatthiṃ kho ahaṃ bhagini gamissâmîti. ahaṃ ayyena saddhiṃ gamissâmîti. eyyâsi bhaginîti. atha kho tassâ itthiyâ sâmiko gâmato nikkhamitvâ manusse pucchi: ap' ayyo evarûpaṃ itthiṃ passeyyâthâ 'ti. esâyyo pabbajitena saha gacchatîti. atha kho so puriso anubandhitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ gahetvâ âkoṭetvâ muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu aññatarasmîṃ rukkkhamûle padhûpento nisîdi. atha kho sâ itthi taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca: nâyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippâtesî, api ca ahaṃ eva tena bhikkhunâ saddhiṃ gacchâmi. akârako so bhikkhu, gaccha naṃ khamâpehîti. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhuṃ khamâpesi. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu mâtuḡâmena saddhiṃ samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjissâtîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu mâtuḡâ-

mena saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mātugāmena . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaram pi, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na ti-racchānagatā viññū paṭibalā subhāsita dubbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullā-duṭṭhullam ājānitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti gacchāma bhagini gacchāma ayya, gacchāma ayya gacchāma bhagini ajja vā . . . (see LXVI. 2. 1). ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . mātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu samvidahati mātugāmo na samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahitthiyā vā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asamvidahitvā gacchati, mātugāmo samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhi-

pubbassa evarûpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ hoti :
tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye
'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ
antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū : Ariṭṭhassa
kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarûpaṃ pāpa-
kaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ : tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti.
atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhi-
pubbo ten' upasaṃkamimso, upasaṃkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhi-
kkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad avocum : saccaṃ kira te
āvuso Ariṭṭha evarûpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ :
tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso
bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarā-
yikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarā-
yāyā 'ti. māvuso Ariṭṭha evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam
abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi
bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. anekapariyāyena āvuso Ariṭṭha
antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṃ ca
pana te paṭisevato antarāyāyā. appassāda kāmā vuttā bhaga-
vatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādīnava ettha bhiyyo, atṭhi-
kaṇkalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpā-
yāsā ādīnava ettha bhiyyo, mamsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā
bhagavatā — la —, tiṇukkūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā
— la —, aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —,
supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, yācitakūpamā
kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā
vuttā bhagavatā — la —, asisūnūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā
— la —, sattisūlūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sappā-
sirūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā
ādīnava ettha bhiyyo 'ti. evaṃ pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu
gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva taṃ
pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati :
evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ
ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā
te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. yato ca kho te bhi-
kkhū nāsakkhimso Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ
etasmā pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha kho te bhikkhū
yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimso, upasaṃkamitvā bhaga-
vato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim

nidāne etasmiṃ pakarane bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira te Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. kassa nu kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā alaṅ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā . . . sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānaṅ ca khaṇasi bahuṅ ca apuññaṃ pasavasi, taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṅ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanīyo: māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya; anekapariyāyena āvuso antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṅ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṅ ca pana so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbo tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṅ ce samanubhāsiyamāno taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, ice etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti, tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ . . . nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti.

so bhikkhū 'ti yo so evaṃvādī bhikkhu.

bhikkhūhīti aññehi bhikkhūhi ye passanti ye suṇanti tehi vattaḃbo: māyasmā evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattaḃbo, tatiyaṃ pi vattaḃbo. sace paṭi-

nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvâ na vadanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu saṃghamajjham pi âkaddhitvâ vattabbo : mâyasmâ evam avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu samanubhâsitabbo. evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhâsitabbo. byattena bhikkhunâ paṭibalena saṃgho ñâpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannâmassa bhikkhuno evarûpam pâpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam : tathâham bhagavatâ . . . nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti. so tam diṭṭhim na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannâmam bhikkhum samanubhâseyya tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya. esâ ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannâmassa bhikkhuno . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannâmam bhikkhum samanubhâsati tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya. yassâyasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno samanubhâsanâ tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya so tuṇ' assa, yassa na kkhamati so bhâseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadâmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadâmi : suṇātu me . . . so bhâseyya. samanubhaṭṭho saṃghena itthannâmo bhikkhu tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya. khamati saṃghassa, tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etam dhârayâmi.

ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî na paṭinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî na paṭinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti asamanubhâsantassa, paṭinissajjantassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atthamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathāvādinā Aritṭhena bhikkhunā akatānudhammena taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissatṭhena saddhiṃ sambhuñjanti pi samvāsanti pi sahāpi seyyaṃ kappenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ . . . sambhuñjissanti pi samvāsissanti pi sahāpi seyyaṃ kappessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ . . . sambhuñjathāpi samvāsathāpi sahāpi seyyaṃ kappethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ . . . sambhuñjissathāpi samvāsissathāpi sahāpi seyyaṃ kappessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akatānudhammena taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissatṭhena saddhiṃ sambhuñjeyya vā samvāseyya vā saha vā seyyaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

tathāvādinā 'ti tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti evamvādinā.

akatānudhammo nāma ukkhitto anosārīto.

taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissatṭhena saddhiṃ ti etaṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissatṭhena saddhiṃ.

sambhuñjeyya vā 'ti, sambhogō nāma dve sambhogā āmisasambhogō ca dhammasambhogō ca. āmisasambhogō nāma āmisam deti vā paṭiganhāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammasambhogō nāma uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā. padena uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa ; akkharāya uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

samvāseyya vā 'ti ukkhittakena saddhiṃ uposatham vā pavāraṇam vā saṃghakammam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vā seyyam kappeyyā 'ti ekacchanne ukkhittake nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne ukkhittako nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utthahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

ukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi sambhuñjati vā samvāsati vā saha vā seyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ukkhittake vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. ukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi . . . anāpatti. anukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anukkhitto 'ti jānāti, ukkhitto osārito 'ti jānāti, tam diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissatṭho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Kaṇḍakassa nāma samaṇuddesassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam hoti: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammam desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Kaṇḍakassa nāma kira samaṇuddesassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam . . . (see LXVIII. 1. *Instead of Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo, read Kaṇḍako samaṇuddeso; instead of Ariṭṭha, Kaṇḍaka; in his reply to the Bhikkhus read bhante instead of āvuso.*) . . . n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — la — pasannānaṃ ca ekaccānaṃ aññathattāyā 'ti. vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ nāsetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nāsetabbo: ajjatagge te āvuso Kaṇḍaka

na c' eva so bhagavā satthā apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesā labhanti bhikkhūhi saddhim dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. attha kho saṃgho Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ nâsesi. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jânaṃ tathā nâsitāṃ Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpenti pi upatthâpenti pi sambhuñjanti pi sahâpi seyyaṃ kappenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jânaṃ tathā nâsitāṃ Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpessanti pi upatthâpessanti pi sambhuñjissanti pi sahâpi seyyaṃ kappessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jânaṃ tathā nâsitāṃ Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpethâpi upatthâpethâpi sambhuñjathâpi sahâpi seyyaṃ kappethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisā jânaṃ . . . kappessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

samaṇuddeso pi ce evaṃ vadeyya : tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ dhammaṃ desitaṃ âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanîyo : mâvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca, mâ bhagavantā abbhâcikkhi, na hi sâdhu bhagavato abbhakkhânaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya ; anekapariyâyena âvuso samaṇuddesa antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ bhagavatâ alaṇ ca pana te paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. evañ ca pana so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi vuccamâno tath' eva pagganheyya, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanîyo : ajjatagge te âvuso samaṇuddesa na c' eva so bhagavā satthā apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesā labhanti bhikkhūhi saddhim dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ, sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ tathā nâsitāṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpeyya vâ upatthâpeyya vâ sambhuñjeyya vâ saha vâ seyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

samaṇuddeso nâma sâmaṇero vuccati.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti tathâhaṃ bhagavatâ . . . nâlaṃ antarâyâyâ 'ti.

so samaṇuddeso 'ti yo so evaṃvâdī samaṇuddeso.

bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi ye passanti ye suṇanti, tehi vattabbo : mâ âvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo. tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, ice etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhûhi evam assa vacaniyo : ajjatagge te âvuso . . . vinassâ 'ti.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

tathâ nâsitam ti evaṃ nâsitam.

samaṇuddeso nâma sâmaṇero vuccati.

upalâpeyya vâ 'ti tassa pattam vâ cîvaram vâ uddesam vâ paripuccham vâ dassâmîti upalâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

upaṭṭhâpeyya vâ 'ti tassa cuṇṇam vâ mattikam vâ danta-katṭham vâ mukhodakam vâ sâdiyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

sambhuñjeyya vâ 'ti sambhogô nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogô ca . . . akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa.

saha vâ seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti ekacchanne nâsitake samaṇuddese nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne nâsitako samaṇuddeso nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uṭṭha-hitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

nâsitake nâsitakasaññî upalâpeti vâ upaṭṭhâpeti vâ sambhuñjati vâ saha vâ seyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nâsitake vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. nâsitake anâsitakasaññî . . . anâpatti. anâsitake nâsitakasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anâsitake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anâsitake anâsitakasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti anâsitako 'ti jânâti, tam dīṭṭhim paṭinissatṭho 'ti jânâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânam :

sañciccavadha-sappânam, ukko, duṭṭhullachâdanam, ûnavâsati, satthañ ca, samvidhâna-Ariṭṭhakam, ukkhitta-Kaṇḍakañ c' eva dasa sikkhâpadâ ime 'ti.

sappâṇakavaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anâcâram âcarati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: mâvuso Channa evarûpam akâsi, n' etam kappatîti. so evam vadeti: na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharam paripucchâmîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evam vakkhati: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Channa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evam vadesi: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evam vakkhasi: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evam vadeyya: na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadhammikaṃ paripucchâmîti, pâcittiyaṃ. sikkhamânenâ bhikkhave bhikkhunâ aññatabbam paripucchitabbam paripañhitabbam, ayam tattha sâmicîti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi.

sahadhammikaṃ nâma yam bhagavatâ paññattam sikkhâpadam etam sahadhammikaṃ nâma. tena vuccamâno evam vadeti: na tâvâham âvuso . . . vinayadhammikaṃ ti paññitam byattam medhâvim bahussutam dhammakathikaṃ paripucchâmîti bhaṇati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anu-

pasampannasaññi evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apañña-
ttena vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhāya na dhûtattāya na pāsā-
dikāya na apacayāya na viriyārambhāya samvattatīti evaṃ
vadeti, na tâvāhaṃ āvuso etasmiṃ sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi,
yāva na aññaṃ bhikkhū byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍi-
taṃ byattaṃ medhāviṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ pari-
pucchāmīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanna
paññattena vā apaññattena vā vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhāya
na dhûtattāya . . . samvattatīti evaṃ vadeti, na tâvāhaṃ
āvuso etasmiṃ sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva na aññaṃ bhi-
kkhū byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhā-
viṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ paripucchāmīti bhaṇati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti
dukkataṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

sikkhamānenā 'ti sikkhitukāmena.

aññātabban ti jānitabbaṃ. paripucchitabban ti idaṃ
bhante kathaṃ imassa vā kv attho 'ti. paripañhitabban ti
cintetabbaṃ tulayitabbaṃ.

ayaṃ tattha sāmīcīti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatā. ||2||

anāpatti jānissāmi sikkhissāmīti bhaṇati, ummattakassa,
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ anekapariyāyena vinaya-
kathaṃ katheti vinayassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati vinayapariyattiyā
vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati ādissa ādissa āyasmato Upālissa vaṇṇaṃ
bhāsati. bhikkhū bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena . . . Upā-
lissa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, handa mayaṃ āvuso āyasmato Upālissa
santike vinayaṃ pariyāpuṇamā 'ti, te ca bahū bhikkhū therā
ca navā ca majjhimā ca āyasmato Upālissa santike vinayaṃ
pariyāpuṇanti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ

etad ahosi: etarahi kho āvuso bahū bhikkhū therā ca . . . pariyaṇanti. sace ime vinaye pakataññuno bhavissanti amhe yen'icchakam yadicchakam yāvadicchakam ākaḍḍhissanti parikaḍḍhissanti. handa mayaṃ āvuso vinayaṃ vivaṇṇemā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhū upasamkamitvā evaṃ vadenti: kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhāpadehi uddiṭṭhehi. yāvad eva kukkuccāya vihesāya vilekhāya samvattantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vinayaṃ vivaṇṇessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vinayaṃ vivaṇṇethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā vinayaṃ vivaṇṇessatha, n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne evaṃ vadeyya: kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhāpadehi uddiṭṭhehi, yāvad eva kukkuccāya vihesāya vilekhāya samvattantīti, sikkhāpadavivaṇṇake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

pātimokkhe uddissamāne 'ti uddisante vā uddisāpente vā sajjhāyaṃ vā karonte.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhāpadehi uddiṭṭhehi . . . samvattantīti. ye imaṃ pariyaṇanti tesam kukkuccam hoti vihesā hoti vilekhā hoti, ye imaṃ na pariyaṇanti tesam kukkuccam na hoti vihesā na hoti vilekhā na hoti, anuddiṭṭham imaṃ varam, anuggahitaṃ idaṃ varam, apariyaṇutaṃ idaṃ varam, adhāritaṃ idaṃ varam, vinayo vā antaradhāyatu ime vā bhikkhū apakataññuno hontū 'ti upasampannassa vinayaṃ vivaṇṇeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī vinayaṃ vivaṇṇeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ dhammaṃ vivaṇṇeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa vinayaṃ vā aññaṃ vā dhammaṃ vivaṇṇeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anu-

pasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na vivaṇṇetukâmo iṅgha tvam suttante vâ gâthâyo vâ abhidhammam vâ pariyâpuṇassu pacchâ vinayam pariyâpuṇissasîti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâcâram âcaritvâ aññâṇakena âpannâ 'ti jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadenti: idân' eva kho mayam jânâma ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsam uddesam âgacchatîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vakkhanti . . . âgacchatîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadetha . . . âgacchatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vakkhatha . . . âgacchatîti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu anvaddhamâsam pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeyya: idân' eva kho aham jânâmi ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsam uddesam âgacchatîti, tañ ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhû jāneyyum nisinnapubbam iminâ bhikkhunâ dvittikkhattum pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ko pana vâdo bhiyyo, na ca tassa bhikkhuno aññâṇakena mutti atthi yañ ca tattha âpattim âpanno tañ ca yathâdhammo kâretabbo, uttari c' assa moho âropetabbo: tassa te âvuso alâbhâ tassa te dulladdham yam tvam pâtimokkhe uddissamâne na sâdhukam aṭṭhikatvâ manasikarosîti. idam tasmim mohanake pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anvaddhamâsan ti anuposathikam.

pâtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti anâcâram âcaritvâ aññânakena âpanno 'ti jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeti : idân' eva kho aham jânâmi . . . âgacchatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tañ ce 'ti mohetukâmaṃ bhikkhum, bhikkhû jāneyyumaṃ nisinnapubbaṃ iminā . . . moho âropetabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave âropetabbo : byattena bhikkhuna paṭibalena saṃgho ñâpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmo bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ne sâdhukam aṭṭhikavā manasikaroti. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannāmassa bhikkhuno mohaṃ âropeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ . . . manasikaroti. saṃgho itthannāmassa bhikkhuno mohaṃ âropeti. yassâ-yasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno mohassa âropanā, so tuṇh' assa. yassa na kkhamaṭi, so bhāseyya. âropito saṃghena itthannāmassa bhikkhuno moho. khamati . . . dhārayāmîti.

anâropite mohe moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âropite mohe moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti na vitthârena sutam hoti, ûnakadvittikkhattum vitthârena sutam hoti, na mohetukâmassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddha bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ denti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā amhākaṃ pahāraṃ dentīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ dassantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitā . . . dethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupitā . . . dassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho āhatacitto khilajāto.

pahāraṃ dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā antamaso uppalapattena pi pahāraṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannassa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti kenaci vihetthiyamāno mokkhādhippāyo pahāraṃ deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā satta-

rasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikaṃ uggranti. te pahârasamucitâ rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhamsu : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ amhâkaṃ talasattikaṃ uggrantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikaṃ uggrissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikaṃ uggrirathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ kupitâ . . . uggrissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikaṃ uggiyeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti . . . khilajâto.

talasattikaṃ uggiyeyyâ 'ti kâyaṃ vâ kâyapaṭibaddhaṃ vâ antamaso uppalapattaṃ pi uccâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî kupito anattamano talasattikaṃ uggrati . . . (see LXXIV. 2) . . . mokkhâdhippâyo talasattikaṃ uggrati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddham senti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ . . . anuddham sessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . anuddham sethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ.

vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurissā . . . anuddhammessattha. n' etaṃ moghapurissā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhuṃ ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

amūlakam nāma aditṭham asutaṃ aparisaṅkitam.

saṃghādisesena 'ti terasannaṃ aññatarena.

anuddhamseyyā 'ti codeti vā codāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ācāravipattiyā vā diṭṭhivipattiyā vā anuddhamseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ anuddhamseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti tathāsaññi codeti vā codāpeti vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

chaṭṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sañcicca kukkuccaṃ upadahanti : bhagavatā āvuso sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na ūnavīsativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo 'ti, tumhe ca ūnavīsativassā upasampannā. kacci no tumhe anupasampannā 'ti. te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ambhākaṃ sañcicca kukkuccaṃ upada-

hantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnaṃ sañcecca kukkucçaṃ upadahissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . upadahathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . upadahissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa sañcecca kukkucçaṃ upadaheyya iti 'ssa muhuttaṃ pi aphâsu bhavissantîti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ, pâcittiiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

sañceccâ 'ti jânanto samjânanto cecca abhivitaritvâ vî-tikkamo.

kukkucçaṃ upadaheyyâ 'ti : ūnavisativasso maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikâle maññe tayâ bhuttaṃ, majjaṃ maññe tayâ pîtaṃ, mâtuḡâmena saddhiṃ raho maññe tayâ nisinnaṃ ti kukkucçaṃ upadahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti kukkucçaṃ upadahitum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî sañcecca kukkucçaṃ upadahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa sañcecca kukkucçaṃ upadahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na kukkucçaṃ upadahitukâmo ūnavisativasso maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikâle . . . nisinnaṃ, iṅgha jânâhi mâ te pacchâ kukkucçaṃ ahoṣîti bhaṇati; ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍanti. pesalā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : ala-jjino ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū, na sakkā imehi saha bhaṇḍitun ti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : kissa tumhe āvuso amhe alajjivādēna pāpethā 'ti. kaḥaṃ pana tumhe āvuso assutthā 'ti. mayaṃ āyasmantānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhamhā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhi-ssantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhū-
naṃ . . . tiṭṭhathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa bhikkhūnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhā-
padaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalaha-jātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyya yaṃ ime bhaṇissanti taṃ sossāmīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhūnaṃ ti aññesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ.

bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ ti adhi-karaṇa-jātānaṃ.

upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyyā 'ti imesaṃ sutvā codessāmi sāressāmi paṭicodessāmi paṭissāressāmi mañkuṃ karissāmīti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pacchato gacchanto turito gacchati sossāmīti, āpatti dukka-ṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. purato gacchanto ohiyyati sossāmīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā mantentaṃ ukkā-

sitabbam vijānāpetabbam. no ce ukkāseyya vā na vijānāpeyya vā, āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti upassutim tiṭṭhitum. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi upassutim tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannassa upassutim tiṭṭhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti imesaṃ sutvā oramissāmi viramissāmi vūpasamissāmi attānaṃ parimocessāmīti gacchati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

aṭṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anācāraṃ ācaritvā ekamekassa kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosanti. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karontā ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho ayaṃ āvuso chabbaggiyo bhikkhu ekako āgato, hand' assa mayaṃ kammaṃ karomā 'ti tassa kammaṃ akāsi. atha kho so bhikkhu yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkami. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum: kiṃ āvuso saṃgho akāsi. saṃgho me āvuso kammaṃ akāsi. na mayaṃ āvuso etadatthāya chandaṃ adamhā tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti. sace ca mayaṃ jāneyyāma tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti na mayaṃ chandaṃ dadeyyāma 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave dhammikānaṃ

kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā dhammikānaṃ . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

dhammikaṃ nāma kammaṃ apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaṃ kathaṃ, etaṃ dhammikaṃ nāma kammaṃ. chandaṃ datvā khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī chandaṃ datvā khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī . . . anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ katan ti jānanto khīyati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karontā ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho yass' atthāya sannipatito taṃ kammaṃ karissāmīti ñattim tṭhapesi. atha kho so bhikkhu evam ev' ime ekamekassa kammaṃ karonti, kassa tumhe kammaṃ karissathā 'ti chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghe vinīochayakathāya vatta-

mānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchaya-kathāya . . . pakkamasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghe vinicchaya-kathāya . . . pakkamissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appa-sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchaya-kathāya vatta-mānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkameyya, pā-cittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghe vinicchaya-kathā nāma vatthu vā ārocitaṃ hoti avinicchitaṃ ñatti vā ṭhapitā hoti kammavācā vā vippakatā hoti.

chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkameyyā 'ti, kathaṃ idaṃ kammaṃ kuppam assa vaggaṃ assa na kareyyā 'ti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. parisāya hatthapāsaṃ vijahantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi . . . anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti gacchati, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti gacchati, adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ karissatīti gacchati, gilāno gacchati, gilānassa karaṇīyena gacchati, uccārena vā passāvena vā pīlito gacchati, na kammaṃ kopetukāmo puna paccāgamiṣāmīti gacchati, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
 Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena
 āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senāsanaṃ ca
 paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati. so cāyasmā dubbalacīvaro
 hoti. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa ekaṃ cīvaraṃ
 uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho saṃgho taṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato
 Dabbassa Mallaputtassa adāsi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
 ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū
 saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā
 . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
 samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ
 āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave
 samaggena . . . āpajjathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi
 buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa
 samaggena . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appa-
 sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
 imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā
 pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū
 saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ
 ʾthito.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ
 vikappanupagapacchimam.

datvā 'ti sayam datvā.

yathāsantataṃ nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā ya-
 thāsambhattatā yathāsamānupajjhāyakatā yathāsamānācari-
 yakatā.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.
 lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
 rikkhārā antamaso cunṇapiṇḍo pi dantakatṭham pi dasika-
 suttaṃ pi.

pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjeyyâ 'ti upasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ bhattudde-sakassa vâ yâgubhâjakassa vâ phalabhâjakassa vâ khajja-bhâjakassa vâ appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaram dinne khîyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî cîvaram dinne khî-yati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî . . . âpatti pâcitti-yassa. aññam parikkhâram dinne khîyati, âpatti dukka-ṭassa. upasampannassa saṃghena asammataassa senâsana-paññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaram vâ aññam vâ parikkhâram dinne khîyati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa vâ asammataassa vâ senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaram vâ aññam vâ parikkhâram dinne khîyati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontassa kv attho tassa dinnena laddhâpi vinipâtessati na sammâ upa-nessatîti khîyati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

ekâdasamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam aññatarassa pûgassa saṃghassa sacî-varabhattam paṭiyattam hoti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâ-dessâmâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yena so pûgo ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ tam pûgam etad avocum: dethâvuso imâni cîvarâni imesaṃ bhikkhûnan ti. na mayam bhante dassâma, amhâkam saṃghassa anuvassam sacîvarabhikkhâ paññattâ 'ti. bahû âvuso saṃghassa dâyakâ, bahû saṃghassa bhattâ. ime tumhe nissâya tumhe sam-passantâ idha viharanti. tumhe ce imesaṃ na dassatha, atha

ko carahi imesaṃ dassati. dethāvuso imāni cīvarāni imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ti. atha kho so pūgo chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi nippīliyamāno yathāpaṭiyattaṃ cīvaraṃ chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ datvā saṃghaṃ bhattena parivisi. ye te bhikkhū jānanti saṃghassa sacīvarabhattaṃ paṭiyattaṃ na ca jānanti chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dinnā ti, te evaṃ āhamsu: oṇojethāvuso saṃghassa cīvaraṃ ti. n'atthi bhante, yathāpaṭiyattaṃ cīvaraṃ ayyā chabbaggiyā ayyānaṃ chabbaggiyānaṃ pariṇāmesuṃ ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ . . . pariṇāmethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ . . . pariṇāmessatha. n'etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnāṃ hoti pariccattaṃ.

lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārā antamaso cuṇṇapiṇḍo pi dantakaṭṭhaṃ pi dasikasuttaṃ pi.

pariṇataṃ nāma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti, taṃ puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pariṇate pariṇatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pariṇate vematiko puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pariṇate aparīṇatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, anāpatti. saṃghassa pariṇataṃ aññassa saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. cetiyassa pariṇataṃ aññassa cetiyassa vā saṃghassa vā puggalassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalassa pariṇataṃ aññassa puggalassa vā saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate pariṇatasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate ve-

matiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate aparīṇatasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti kattha demā 'ti pucchīyamāno yattha tumbhākaṃ deyyadhammo paribhogāṃ vā labheyya paṭisaṃkhāraṃ vā labheyya ciraṭṭhitiko vā assa yattha vā pana tumbhākaṃ cittaṃ pasīdati tattha dethā 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dvādasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

sahadhamma-vivaṇṇaṃ ca, mohāpana-pahāraṃ,
talasatti, amūlaṃ ca, sañcicca, upassuti ca,
paṭibāhanachandaṃ ca, Dabbaṃ ca, pariṇāmanāṃ.

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uyyānapālaṃ ānāpesi : gaccha bhāṇe uyyānaṃ sodhehi uyyānaṃ gamissāmā 'ti. evaṃ devā 'ti kho so uyyānapālo rañño Pasenadikosalassa paṭissutvā uyyānaṃ sodhento addasa bhagavantāṃ aṇṇatarasmim rukkhamaṇī nisinnaṃ, disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ etad avoca : suddhaṃ deva uyyānaṃ, api ca bhagavā tattha nisinno 'ti. hotu bhāṇe mayaṃ bhagavantāṃ payirupāsisāmā 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uyyānaṃ gantvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatāro upāsako bhagavantāṃ payirupāsanto nisinno hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo taṃ upāsakaṃ bhagavantāṃ payirupāsantaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna bhūto aṭṭhāsi. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : nārahaṭ' āyaṃ puriso pāpo hotuṃ yathā bhagavantāṃ payirupāsātīti yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. atha kho so upāsako bhagavato gāravena

rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ n' eva abhivādesi na paccuṭṭhāsi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anattamanā ahosi : kathaṃ hi nāmaṃ puriso mayi āgate n' eva abhivādessati na paccuṭṭhessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ anattamanā viditvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ etad avoca : eso kho mahārāja upāsako bahussuto āgatāgamo kāmesu vitarāgo 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etad ahosi : nārahaṭ' āyaṃ upāsako orako hotuṃ, bhagavāpi imassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsātīti taṃ upāsakaṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi upāsaka yena attho 'ti. suṭṭhu devā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uparipāsāḍavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo taṃ upāsakaṃ rathiyāya chattapaṇiṃ gacchantāṃ, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca : tvaṃ kira upāsaka bahussuto āgatāgamo, sādhu upāsaka amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehīti. yaṃ ahaṃ deva jānāmi ayyānaṃ vāhasā, ayyā 'va devassa itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessantīti. ||1||

atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saccāṃ kho upāsako āhā 'ti yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantāṃ etad avoca : sādhu bhante bhagavā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ ānāpetu yo amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi — pa — padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : tena h' Ānanda rañño itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehīti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā kālāna kālāna pavisitvā rañño itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācesi. atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ sayanagato hoti. addasa kho Mallikā devī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna sahasā vuṭṭhāsi,

pītakamaṭṭhaṃ dussaṃ pabhassittha. atha kho āyasmā Ānando tato 'va paṭinivattitvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pavisissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisissasi. n' etaṃ Ānanda appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : ||2||

das' ime bhikkhave ādīnavā rājantepurappavesane. katame dasa. idha bhikkhave rājā mahesiyā saddhiṃ nisinno hoti, tattha bhikkhu pavisati, mahesī vā bhikkhuṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti bhikkhu vā mahesiṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : addhā imesaṃ kataṃ vā karissanti vā 'ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo aññataraṃ itthiṃ gantvā na ssarati, sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure aññataraṃ ratanaṃ nassati. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure abbhantarā guyhamantā bahiddhā sambhedaṃ gacchanti. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure putto vā pītaṃ pattheti pītā vā puttaṃ pattheti, tesam evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcama . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā nīcatṭhāniyaṃ uccatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesaṃ taṃ amanāpam tesam evaṃ hoti : rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsatṭho, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā uccatṭhāniyaṃ nīcatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesam taṃ . . .

ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā akāle senaṃ uyyojeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā kāle senaṃ uyyojetvā antarāmaggaṃ nivattāpeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave navamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepuraṃ hatthisammaddaṃ assasammaddaṃ rathasammaddaṃ rajanīyāni rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbāni yāni na pabbajitassa sārubbāni. ayaṃ bhikkhave dasamo ādīnava rājante-purappavesane. ime kho bhikkhave dasa ādīnava rājante-purappavesane 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa anikkhantarājake aniggataratanake pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||3||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

khattiyo nāma ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca samsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakuṭṭho jātivādena.

muddhāvasitto nāma khattiyābhisekena abhisitto hoti.

anikkhantarājake 'ti rājā sayanigharā anikkhanto hoti. aniggataratanake 'ti mahesī sayanigharā anikkhantā hoti, ubho vā anikkhantā honti.

pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito 'ti pubbe anāmantetvā.

indakhīlo nāma sayanigharassa ummāro vuccati.

sayanigharam nāma yattha katthaci rañño sayanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti, antamaso sānipākāraparikkhittaṃ pi. indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyyā 'ti paṭhamam pādam ummāram atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññi indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite vematiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti paṭisaṃvidite, na khattiyo hoti, na khattiyābhi-
sekkena abhisitto hoti, rājā sayanigharā nikkhanto hoti, ma-
hesī sayanigharā nikkhantā hoti, ubho vā nikkhantā honti,
na sayanighare, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena aññataro bhikkhu Aciravatiyā nadiyā nhāyati.
aññataro pi brāhmaṇo pañcasatānam thavikam thale nikkhi-
pitvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā nhāyanto vissaritvā agamāsi. atha
kho so bhikkhu tassāyam brāhmaṇassa thavikā mā nassīti
aggahesi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo saritvā turito ādhāvitvā
tam bhikkhum etad avoca : api me bho thavikam passeyyāsīti.
handā brāhmaṇā 'ti adāsi. atha kho tassa brāhmaṇassa etad
ahosi : kena nu kho aham upāyena imassa bhikkhuno punṇa-
pattam na dadeyyan ti. na me bho pañca satāni, sahaṣṣam
me 'ti palibuddhitvā muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu ārā-
mam gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. ye te
bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhi-
kkhu ratanam uggaḥessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam
bhikkhu ratanam uggaḥesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa rata-
nam uggaḥessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā
pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhā-
padam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vā ratanasammataṃ vā uggaṇ-
heyya vā uggaṇhāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyā ussavo hoti.
manussā alamkatapaṭiyattā uyyānam gacchanti. Visākhā-
pi Migāramātā alamkatapaṭiyattā uyyānam gamissāmīti

gāmato nikkhamitvā ky āhaṃ karissāmi uyyānaṃ gantvā, yaṃ nūnāhaṃ bhagavantam payirupāseyyan ti ābharanaṃ omuñcitvā uttarāsaṅgena bhaṇḍikaṃ bandhitvā dāsiyā adāsi : handa je imaṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ gaṇhāhīti. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamaṃ, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhā Migāramātaram bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsitā utthāya-saṇā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padaḍḍhiyaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho sā dāsi taṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū passitvā bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. tena hi bhikkhave uggahetvā nikkhipathā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ nidaṇe etaṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave ratanaṃ vā ratana-sammatam vā ajjhārāme uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipituṃ yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanaṃ vā ratanasammatam vā aññatara ajjhārāma uggahēyya vā uggahāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena Kāsīsu janapadesu Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammanta-gāmo hoti tena ca gahapatinaṃ antevāsī ānatto hoti : sace bhaddanta āgacchanti bhattaṃ kareyyāsīti. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kāsīsu janapadesu cārikaṇi caramānā yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammanta-gāmo ten' upasaṃkamimsu. addasa kho so puriso te bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamaṃ, upasaṃkamitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā etaḍ avoca : adhi-vāsentu bhante ayyā svātanāya gahapatino bhattaṃ ti. adhi-vāsesuṃ kho te bhikkhū tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so puriso tassā rattiyaṃ acca-yena paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā kālaṃ ārocāpetvā aṅgulimuddikaṃ omuñcitvā te bhikkhū bhattena parivisitvā ayyā bhujjivā gacchantu ahaṃ pi kammantaṃ gamissāmīti aṅgulimuddikaṃ vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū

passitvâ sace mayam gamissâma nassissat' âyam aṅguli-muddikâ 'ti tatth' eva acchimsu. atha kho so puriso kam-mantâ âgacchanto te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avoca : kissa bhante ayyâ idh' eva acchantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû tassa purisassa etam attham ârocetvâ Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhû-nam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ ajjhârâme vâ ajjhâvasathe vâ uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatîti. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ aññatra ajjhârâmâ vâ ajjhâvasathâ vâ uggaṇheyya vâ uggaṇhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam. ratanam vâ pana bhikkhunâ ratana-sammatam vâ ajjhârâme vâ ajjhâvasathe vâ uggahetvâ vâ uggahâpetvâ vâ nikkhipitabbam yassa bhavissati so harissa-tîti. ayam tattha sâmicîti. || 3 ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

ratanam nâma muttâ maṇi veluriyo saṅkho silâ pavālam rajatam jâtârûpam lohitaṅko masâragallam. ratanasamma-tam nâma yam manussânam upabhogaparibhogam, etam ratanasammatam nâma.

aññatra ajjhârâmâ vâ ajjhâvasathâ vâ 'ti tṭhapetvâ ajjhârâmam ajjhâvasatham. ajjhârâmo nâma parikkhittassa ârâ-massa antoârâmo, aparikkhittassa upacâro. ajjhâvasatho nâma parikkhittassa âvasathassa antoâvasatho, aparikkhi-ttassa upacâro.

uggaṇheyyâ 'ti sayam gaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uggaṇhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam gaṇhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

ratanam vâ pana bhikkhunâ . . . nikkhipitabbam ti, rū-pena vâ nimittena vâ saññânam katvâ nikkhipitvâ âcikkhi-tabbam : yassa bhaṇḍam nattham so âgacchatû 'ti. sace tattha âgacchati so vattabbo : âvuso kîdisan te bhaṇḍan ti. sace rūpena vâ nimittena vâ sampâdeti, dâtabbam. no ce sampâdeti, vicinâhi âvuso 'ti vattabbo. tamhâ âvâsâ pakka-mantena ye tattha honti bhikkhû patirûpâ tesam hatthe

nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam. no ce honti bhikkhū patirūpā, ye tattha honti gahapatikā patirūpā tesam hatthe nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam.

ayam tattha sāmīcīti ayam tattha anudhammatā. ||1||

anāpatti ratanam vā ratanasammataṃ vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipati yassa bhavissati so harissatīti, ratanasammataṃ vissāsam gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, paṃsukūlasaṇṇissa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||4||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyam nisīditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathenti seyyath' idaṃ: rājakatham corakatham mahāmattakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānukatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham ñātikatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham surākatham visikhākatham kumbhaṭṭhānakatham pubbapetakatham nānatthakatham lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakatham iti vā. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyam nisīditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathessanti seyyath' idaṃ . . . iti vā. seyyathāpi gihikāmbhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessanti . . . iti vā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathetha . . . iti vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessatha . . . iti vā. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchantâ sâyaṃ aññataram gâmaṃ upagacchimsu. manussâ te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavatâ patikkhittam vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucâyantâ na pâvisimsu. corâ te bhikkhû acchindimsu. atha kho te bhikkhû Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave âpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchanto sâyaṃ aññataram gâmaṃ upagacchi. manussâ taṃ bhikkhum passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ patikkhittam anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucâyanto na pâvisi. corâ taṃ bhikkhum acchindimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam attham ârocesi. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum âpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinā dattho hoti. aññataro bhikkhu aggim āharissāmīti gāmaṃ gacchati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucāyanto na pāvisi. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpe accāyike karaṇīye santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇīyā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||4||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

santo nāma bhikkhu sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum. asanto nāma bhikkhu na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva aruṇuggamanā.

gāmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ okkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇīyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpaṃ accāyikaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. ||1||

vikāle vikālasaññī santam bhikkhum anāpucchā gāmaṃ pavisati aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇīyā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . . vikāle kālasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāle vikālasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa, kāle kālasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tathārūpe accāyike karaṇīye, santam bhikkhum āpucchā pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anāpucchā pavisati, antarāgāmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ gacchati, paṭikkamaṇaṃ gacchati, gāmena maggo hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||5||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena dantakārena bhikkhū pavāritā honti yesaṃ ayyā-naṃ sūcigharena attho ahaṃ sūcigharenā 'ti. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū bahū sūcighare viññāpenti, yesaṃ khuddakā sūcigharā te mahante sūcighare viññāpenti, yesaṃ mahantā sūcigharā te khuddake sūcighare viññāpenti. atha kho so dantakāro bhikkhūnaṃ bahū sūcighare karonto na sakkoti aññaṃ vikkāyikaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ kātum, attanāpi na yāpeti, puttadāro pi 'ssa kilamati. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā na mattaṃ jānitvā bahū sūcighare viññāpessanti. ayaṃ imesaṃ bahū sūcighare karonto na sakkoti . . . kilamatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesaṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū na mattaṃ jānitvā bahū sūcighare viññāpessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū na mattaṃ . . . viññāpentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā na mattaṃ . . . viññāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhā-padaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu atthimayaṃ vā dantamayaṃ vā visāṇa-mayaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ kārāpeyya, bhedanakaṃ pā-cittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

atthi nāma yaṃ kiñci atthi. danto nāma hatthidanto vuccati. visāṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci visāṇaṃ.

kārāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena bhinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. parehi vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ganṭhikâya, araṇike, vidhe, añjaniyâ, añjanisalâ-kâya, vâsijate, udakapuñchaniyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto uce mañce sayati. atha kho bhagavâ sambahulehi bhikkhûhi saddhim senâsanacârikam âbhinḍanto yenâyasmato Upanandassa Sakya-puttassa vibhâro ten' upasamkami. addasa kho âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavantam dūrato 'va âgacchantam, disvâna bhagavantam etad avoca : âgacchatu me bhante bhagavâ sayanam sayatû 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ tato 'va paṭinivattitvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : âsayato bhikkhave moghapuriso veditabbo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

navam pana bhikkhunâ mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ kârayamânenâ aṭṭhaṅgulapâdakam kâretabbam sugataṅgulaena aññatra heṭṭhimâya aṭaniyâ. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

navam nâma karanam upâdâya vuccati.

mañco nâma cattâro mañcâ masârako bundikâbaddho kuḷirapâdako âhaccapâdako. pîṭham nâma cattâri pîṭhâni masârakam bundikâbaddham kuḷirapâdakam âhaccapâdakam.

kârayamânenâ 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

aṭṭhaṅgulapâdakam kâretabbam sugataṅgulaena aññatra

heṭṭhimāya aṭaniyā 'ti ṭhapetvā heṭṭhimam aṭaniyam. tam atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyam desetabbam.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti . . . (see LXXXVI. 2. 1) . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti pamāṇikaṃ karoti, ūnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ pamāṇātikantaṃ paṭilabhitvā chinditvā paribhuñjati, ummatkassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi pīṭham pi tūlonaddham kārāpenti. manussā vihārācārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā mañcam pi . . . kārāpessanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmbhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi . . . kārāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave mañcam pi . . . kārāpethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā mañcam pi . . . kārāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mañcam vā pīṭham vā tūlonaddham kārāpeyya, uddālanakam pācittiyam ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mañco nāma cattāro mañcā . . . pīṭham nāma cattāri pīṭhāni . . . āhaccapāḍakam.

tûlaṃ nâma tîṇi tûlâni rukkhâtûlaṃ latâtûlaṃ potakī-tûlaṃ.

kârâpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kârâpeti vā. payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena uddāletvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyoṣāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kârâpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilābhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti āyoge, kāyabandhane, aṃsavaddhake, pattathavikāya, parissāvane, bimbohanaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ paṭilābhitvā uddāletvā paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||2||2||

chatṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ nisīdanaṃ anuññātaṃ hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā nisīdanaṃ anuññātan ti appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhārenti mañcassa pi piṭhassa pi purato pi pacchato pi olambenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhāressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

nisīdanaṃ pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikaṃ karetabbaṃ. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇaṃ : dīghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ diyadḍhaṃ. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi mahākāyo hoti. so bhagavato purato nisīdanam paññāpetvā samantato samañcamāno nisīdati. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Udāyima etad avoca : kissa tvaṃ Udāyi nisīdanam samantato samañcasi seyyathāpi purāṇāsikoṭṭho 'ti. tathā hi pana bhante bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ atikhuddakaṃ nisīdanam anuññātan ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave nisīdanassa dasā vidatthi. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

nisīdanam pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikaṃ kāretabbam. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇam : dīghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ diyaddham, dasā vidatthi. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

nisīdanam nāma sadasaṃ vuccati.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

pamāṇikaṃ kāretabbam tatr' idaṃ pamāṇam dīghaso . . . dasā vidatthi, taṃ atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbam.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyoṣāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilābhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti pamāṇikaṃ karoti, ūnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ pamāṇātikantaṃ paṭilābhitvā chinditvā paribhuñjati, vitānaṃ vā bhummattharaṇaṃ vā sāṇipākāraṃ vā bhisim vā bimbohanaṃ vā karoti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||3||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ kaṇḍupaṭicchādi anuññātā

hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā kaṇḍupaṭicchādī anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaḍḍhantā āhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurīsā . . . dhāressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurīsā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

kaṇḍupaṭicchādīṃ pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikā kāretabbā. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇaṃ: dīghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

kaṇḍupaṭicchādī nāma yassa adhonābhi ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kaṇḍu vā pilakā vā assāvo vā thullakacchu vā ābādhō tassa paṭicchādanatthāya.

kārayamānenā 'ti . . . (see LXXXIX. 3) . . . pamāṇikā kāretabbā . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo taṃ atikkāmetvā . . . (LXXXIX. 3) . . . ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||

aṭṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XCI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ vassikasāṭikā anuññātā hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā vassikasāṭikā anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo vassikasāṭikāyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaḍḍhantā āhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhū . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddiseyyātha:

vassikasāṭikaṃ pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikā kāretabbā. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇaṃ: dīghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ aḍḍhateyyā. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

vassikasâṭikâ nâma vassânassa cātumâsatthâya.

kârayamânenâ 'ti . . . pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ . . . ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XCII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Nando bhagavato mâtucchâputto abhirûpo hoti dassanîyo pâsâdiko caturaṅgulomako bhagavato. so sugatacivarappamâṇam cîvaram dhâreti. addasaṃsu kho therâ bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ dûrato 'va âgacchantam, disvâna bhagavâ âgacchatîti âsanâ vuṭṭhahanti. te upagate jânitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Nando sugatacivarappamâṇam cîvaram dhâressatîti. bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ paṭipucchi: saccam kira tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamâṇam cîvaram dhâressîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamâṇam cîvaram dhâressasi. n' etaṃ Nanda appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sugatacivarappamâṇam cîvaram kârâpeyya atirekam vâ, chedanakam pâcittiyam. tatr' idam sugatassa sugatacivarappamâṇam: dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyam cha vidatthiyo, idam sugatassa sugatacivarappamâṇan ti. || 1 ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sugatacivaram nâma dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyam cha vidatthiyo.

kârâpeyyâ 'ti karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ. payoge . . . (see LXXXIX) . . . paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti ûnakam karoti, aññena katam paṭilabhitvâ

chinditvā paribhuñjati, vitānaṃ vā . . . ummattakassa,
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

Nandasikkhāpadaṃ dasamaṃ. ratanavaggo navamo.

khuddakaṃ samattaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

rañño ca, ratanaṃ, santaṃ, sūci, mañcaṃ ca, tūlikaṃ,
nisīdanañ ca, kaṇḍuñ ca, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto dvenavuti pācittiyaṃ dhammā.
tathāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. duti-
yam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi
pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto,
tasmā tuṇhī, evaṃ etaṃ dhārayāmi.

Ime kho panâyasmando cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

PÂṬIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî Sâvatthiyam piṇḍâya caritvâ
paṭikkamanakâle aññataram bhikkhum passitvâ etad avoca :
hand' ayya bhikkham paṭiganhâ 'ti. suṭṭhu bhaginîti
sabb' eva aggahesi. sâ upakatṭhe kâle nâsakkhi piṇḍâya
caritum, chinnabhattâ ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî duti-
yam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ Sâvatthiyam
piṇḍâya caritvâ paṭikkamanakâle tam bhikkhum passitvâ
etad avoca : hand' ayya . . . chinnabhattâ ahosi. atha kho
sâ bhikkhunî catutthe divase rathiyâya pavedhantî gacchati.
seṭṭhi gahapati rathena paṭipatham âgacchanto tam bhikkhu-
nim etad avoca : apeh' ayye 'ti. sâ volkamantî tatth' eva
paripati. seṭṭhi gahapati tam bhikkhunim khamâpesi :
khamâh' ayye mayâsi pâtitâ 'ti. nâham gahapati tayâ
pâtitâ, api ca aham eva dubbalâ 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye
dubbalâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî seṭṭhissa gahapatissa
etam attham ârocesi. seṭṭhi gahapati tam bhikkhunim
gharam netvâ bhojetvâ ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathañ hi
nâma bhaddantâ bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭiggahessa-
nti, kicchâlâbho mâtugâmo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa
seṭṭhissa gahapatissa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû
appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma bhikkhu bhi-
kkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭiggahessatîti — pa —. saccam
kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭigga-

hesīti. saccam bhagavā. ñātikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā appatirūpaṃ vā santam vā asantam vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appa-sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antara-gharam pavitṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam tam paṭidesemīti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāma-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

antaragharam nāma rathiyā byūhaṃ siṅghātakam gharam.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāha-kālikam yāvajīvikam ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho mamsam.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī antaragharam pavitṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādāti vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasaññī . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya ñātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ñātikāya, dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, antarārame, bhikkhunūpassaye, titthiyaseyyāya, paṭikka-

mane, gāmato nīharitvā deti, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam
yāvajivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, sikkhamānāya,
sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhū kulesu nimantitā bhuñjanti. chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhuniyo chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam vosāsantiyo ṭhitā
honti idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti. chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū yāvadattham bhuñjanti, aññe bhikkhū na cittarūpaṃ
bhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na
nivāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhi-
kkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na nivārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe mogha-
purisā . . . na nivāressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appa-
sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhuñjanti. tatra ce
sā bhikkhunī vosāsamānarūpā ṭhitā hoti idha sūpaṃ
detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti, tehi bhikkhūhi sā bhikkhunī
apasādetabbā apasakka tāva bhagini yāva bhikkhū bhuñjantī-
ti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno na paṭibhāseyya taṃ bhikkhunim
apasādetum apasakka . . . bhuñjantīti, paṭidesetabbaṃ tehi
bhikkhūhi gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjimhā asappāyaṃ
pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemā 'ti. ||1||

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhuñjantīti: kulaṃ
nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulaṃ brāhmaṇakulaṃ vessa-
kulaṃ suddakulaṃ.

nimantitā bhuñjantīti paṇicannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena
bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

vosāsanti nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā yathā-sambhattatā yathāsamānupajjhāyatā yathāsamānācariyatā, idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti, esā vosāsanti nāma.

tehi bhikkhūhīti bhuñjamānehi bhikkhūhi. sā bhikkhuniṇi yā sā vosāsanti bhikkhuni. tehi bhikkhūhi sā bhikkhuni apasādetabbā apasakka . . . bhuñjantīti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno anapasādite khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigāhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññi vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. upasampannāya vematiko . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ekatoupasampannāya vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti attano bhattaṃ dāpeti na deti, aññesaṃ bhattaṃ deti na dāpeti, yaṃ na dinnam taṃ dāpeti, yattha na dinnam tattha dāpeti, sabbesaṃ samakam dāpeti, sikkhamānā vosāsati, sāmaṇerī vosāsati, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dutiyam.

PĀTIDESANIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam aññataram kulam ubhatopasannaṃ hoti, saddhāya vadḍhati, bhogena hāyati, yaṃ tasmim kule uppajjati purebbhattam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā, taṃ sabbam bhikkhūnam vissajjetvā appekadā anasitā acchanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaṇa Sakya-puttiyā na mattam jānitvā paṭiggaheṣanti, ime imesaṃ datvā appekadā anasitā acchantīti. assosum kho bhikkhūtesaṃ manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim

niđāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ kulāṃ saddhāya vadḍhati bhogena hāyati evarūpassa kulassa ñattidutiyeṇa kammena sekhasammutiṃ dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ kulāṃ saddhāya vadḍhati bhogena hāyati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammutiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ . . . hāyati. saṃgho . . . deti. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammutiyaṃ dānaṃ so tuṇh' assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammuti. khamati . . . dhārayāmiti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjim asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ ussavo hoti. manussā bhikkhū nimantetvā bhojenti, taṃ pi kho kulāṃ bhikkhū nimantesi. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāseṇi paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitunti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kim nu kho nāma amhākaṃ jīviteṇa yaṃ ayyā amhākaṃ na paṭigāṇhantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim niđāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave nimantiteṇa sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe ani-

mantito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam . . . paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tassa kulassa kulūpako hoti. atha kho so bhikkhu pubbaṃhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaṇḍivaram ādāya yena tam kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu gilāno hoti. atha kho te manussā tam bhikkhum etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam animantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādītum bhuñjitum ti kukkucāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam attham ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādītum bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito agilāno khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayham āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjima asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, tam paṭidesemīti. ||3||

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulānīti, sekhasammatam nāma kulam yaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati, evarūpassa kulassa ñattidutiyena kammena sekhasammuti dinnā hoti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu 'ti evarūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu.

animantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā animantito. gharūpacāraṃ okkamante nimanteti, eso animantito nāma.

nimantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā nimantito. gharūpacāraṃ anokkamante nimanteti, eso nimantito nāma.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya carituṃ. gilāno nāma na sakkoti piṇḍāya carituṃ.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajivikam t̐hapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ.

animantito agilāno khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

sekhasammate sekhasammatasaññī animantito agilāno khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. sekhasammate vematiko . . . sekhasammate asekhasammatasaññī . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajivikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekhasammate sekhasammatasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekhasammate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekhasammate asekhasammatasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti nimantitassa, gilānassa, nimantitassa vā gilānassa vā sesakaṃ bhuñjati, aññesaṃ bhikkhā tattha paññattā hoti, gharato nīharitvā denti, niccabhattake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, pāṭipadike, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 4 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sākiyadāsakā avaruddhā honti. Sākiyāniyo icchanti āraññakesu senāsanesu bhattaṃ kātuṃ. assosup kho Sākiyadāsakā Sākiyāniyo kira āraññakesu senāsanesu bhattaṃ kattukāmā 'ti. te magge pariyutthimsu. Sākiyā-

niyo paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ ādāya āraññakaṃ senāsanam agamaṃsu. Sākiyadāsakā nikkhamitvā Sākiyāniyo acchindimṣu ca dūsesuṃ ca. Sākiyā nikkhamitvā te core saha bhaṇḍena gaheṭvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā ārāme core paṭivasante nāroccesantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū Sākiyānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ — pa —. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutthutāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senāsanāni sāsaṅka-sammatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjim asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu āraññakesu senāsanesu gilāno hoti. manussā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ādāya āraññakaṃ senāsanam agamaṃsu. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ āraññakesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum ti kukkuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya pavisitum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā āraññakesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senāsanāni sāsaṅka-sammatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu

senâsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā
bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhârâme sabatthā patiggahetvā agilāno
khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā
gārayham āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjim asappāyaṃ pāṭidesani-
yaṃ, tam paṭidesemīti. ||2||

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senâsanānīti, āraññakaṃ
nāma senâsanam pañcadhanusatikam pacchimam. sâsaṅkam
nāma ârâme ârāmûpacāre corānam nivittokâso dissati
bhuttokâso dissati tthitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati ni-
pannokâso dissati. sappatibhayaṃ nāma ârâme ârāmûpacāre
corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākoṭitā dissanti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathârûpesu senâsanesū 'ti evarûpesu senâsanesu.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma pañcannam paṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ
appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. ârāmaṃ ârāmûpacāraṃ tthapetvā pa-
ṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. paṭisaṃviditaṃ
nāma, yo koci itthi vā puriso vā ârāmaṃ ârāmûpacāraṃ
âgantvā ârocesi itthannāmaassa bhante khādaniyaṃ bhojani-
yaṃ âharissantīti, sace sâsaṅkam hoti sâsaṅkan ti âcikkhi-
tabbam, sace sappatibhayaṃ hoti sappatibhayan ti âcikkhi-
tabbam. sace hotu bhante âhariyissatīti bhaṇati, corā
vattabbā : manussā idh' upacaranti apasakkathā 'ti.

yāguyā paṭisaṃvidite tassā parivāro âhariyyati, etaṃ paṭi-
saṃviditaṃ nāma. bhattena paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivāro
âhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. khādaniyena paṭi-
saṃvidite tassa parivāro âhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ
nāma. kulena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim kule manusso khā-
daniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā âharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nā-
ma. gāmena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim gāme manusso khāda-
niyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā âharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma.
pūgena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim pūge manusso khādaniyaṃ
vā bhojaniyaṃ vā âharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsam.
ajjhârāmo nāma parikkhittassa ârāmassa antoârāmo, apari-
kkhittassa upacāro.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya gantum. gilāno nāma na
sakkoti piṇḍāya gantum.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ agilāno khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiṃti paṭi-
gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti paṭi-
desaniyassa.

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññi khādaniyaṃ vā bho-
janiyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sabatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno khādati
vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite ve-
matiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññi . . . āpatti
paṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakālikāṃ yāvajjivikāṃ
āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjho-
hāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññi,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññi, anāpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti paṭisaṃvidite, gilānassa, paṭisaṃvidite vā gilānassa
vā sesakāṃ bhuñjati, bahārāme paṭiggahetvā antoārāme pari-
bhuñjati, tatthajātakaṃ mūlaṃ vā tacāṃ vā pattāṃ vā
pupphaṃ vā phalaṃ vā paribhuñjati, yāmakālikāṃ sattāha-
kālikāṃ yāvajjivikāṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 3 ||

catuttham.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro paṭidesaniyā dhammā.
tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam
pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchā-
mi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto,
tasmā tuṇhi, evam etaṃ dhārayāmiṃti.

paṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho panâyasanto sekhiyâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ purato pi . . . nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi . . . nivâsessantîti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe [dhammim kathaṃ katvâ] bhikkhusamghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave purato pi . . . nivâsethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . nivâsessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsetabbaṃ nâbhimaṇḍalaṃ jânumaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchâdentena. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||1||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ pârupanti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupitabbaṃ ubho kaṇṇe samaṃ katvâ.

yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento pârupati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kâyaṃ vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchanti (*instead of gacchanti read, in chap. 4, nisîdanti*) — pa —.

supaṭicchanno antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

supaṭicchannena antaraghare gantabbam (nisîditabbam). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca kâyaṃ vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchati (nisîdati), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 4 it is added here, vâsûpagatassa*), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3. 4||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hattham pi pâdam pi kîlâpentâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

susamvuto antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

susamvutena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca hattham vâ pâdam vâ kîlâpento antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||5. 6||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ olokontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

okkhittacakkhu antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

okkhittacakkhunâ antaraghare gantabbam (nis°) yugamattam pekkhantena. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||7. 8||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ ukkhipitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 10 it is added here*: vâsûpagatassa), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahâhasitaṃ hasantâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca mahâhasitaṃ hasanto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, hasanîyasmim vatthusmim mihitamattaṃ karoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||11. 12||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uccāsaddam mahāsaddam karontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

appasaddo antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

appasaddena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca uccāsaddam mahāsaddam karonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||13. 14||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) kâyam olambentâ — pa —.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). kâyam paggahevâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) kâyam olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in chap. 16 it is added here, vâsûpagatassa*), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||15. 16||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) bâhum olambentâ — pa —.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). bâhum paggahevâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) bâhum olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (*as in chap. 15. 16*) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||17. 18||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) sîsam olambentâ — pa —.

na sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) . . . (*see chap. 17. 18*) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû khambhakatâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na khambhakato antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na khambhakatena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ khambham katvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || **21. 22** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sasīsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na oguṇṭhito antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na oguṇṭhitena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca sasīsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || **23. 24** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchanti — pa —.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gamissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gantabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || **25** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīdanti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīdissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīditabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthikâya vâ antaraghare nisīdati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, vāsūpa-gatassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || **26** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti chaḍḍetukâmâ viya — pa —.

sakkaccam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

sakkaccam piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti chaḍḍetukâmo viya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 27 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ olokontâ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti âkirante pi atikkante pi na jânanti — pa —.

pattasaññi piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

pattasaññinâ piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokento piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 28 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhantâ sūpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samasūpakam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

sūpo nâma dve sūpâ muggasūpo mâsasūpo hatthahâriyo. samasūpako piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, rasarase, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 29 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thûpikatam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samatithikam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

samatitthiko piṇḍapāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca thūpikatam piṇḍapātam paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, āpadāsu, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 30 ||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū asakkaccam piṇḍapātam bhuñjanti abhuñjitukāmā viya — pa —.

sakkaccam piṇḍapātam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

sakkaccam piṇḍapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccam piṇḍapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 31 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ taṃ olokenā piṇḍapātam bhuñjanti ākirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññī piṇḍapātam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

pattasaññinā piṇḍapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokeno piṇḍapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 32 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ taṃ omadditvā piṇḍapātam bhuñjanti — pa —.

sapadānam piṇḍapātam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

sapadānam piṇḍapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ omadditvā piṇḍapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, aññesaṃ dento omasati, aññassa bhājane ākiranto omasati, uttari-bhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 33 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjantâ sûpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

samasûpakaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sûpo nâma dve sûpâ muggasûpo mâsasûpo hatthahâriyo. samasûpako piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sûpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, rasarase, ñâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||34||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, parittake sese ekato saṃkaḍḍhitvâ omadditvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||35||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sûpaṃ pi byañjanaṃ pi odanena paṭicchâdenti bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya — pe —.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdessâmi bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâyâ 'ti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdetabbaṃ bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sûpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdeti bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, sâmikâ paṭicchâdetvâ denti, na bhiyyokamyataṃ upâdâya, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||36||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manâpaṃ kassa sâduraṃ na ruccatîti. assosuraṃ kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso khamaniyam kacci yâpaniyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânenâ bhikkhunâ sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilânenâ attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 2 || **37** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhânasaññî paresam pattam olokenti — pa —.

na ujjhânasaññî paresam pattam olokessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na ujjhânasaññinâ paresam patto oloketabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca ujjhânasaññî paresam pattam oloketi, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, dassâmiti vâ dâpessâmiti vâ oloketi, na ujjhânasaññissa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 38 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahantaṃ kabaḷam karonti — pa —.

nâtimahantaṃ kabaḷam karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

nâtimahanto kabaḷo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca mahantaṃ kabaḷam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 39 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dîgham âlopaṃ karonti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalaṃ âlopaṃ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

parimaṇḍalo âlopo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca dîgham âlopaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 40 ||

sakkaccavaggo catuttho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâhaṭe kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivaranti — pa —.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivarissâmiti
sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivaritaḃbaṃ. yo anâda-
riyaṃ paṭicca anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivarati, âpatti
dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||41||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhuñjamâṇa
sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipanti — pa —.

na bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhi-
pissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na bhuñjamâna sabbo hattho mukhe pakkhipitaḃbo.
yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe
pakkhipati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||42||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sakabaḷena
mukhena byâharanti — pa —.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharissâmiti sikkhâ
karaṇiyâ.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharitaḃbam. yo anâdariyaṃ
paṭicca sakabaḷena mukhena byâharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||43||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍukkhepa-
kaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na piṇḍukkhepakaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ ka-
raṇiyâ.

na piṇḍukkhepakaṃ bhuñjitaḃbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca
piṇḍukkhepakaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake,
phalâphale, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||44||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kabaḷâvacche-
dakaṃ bhuñjanti.

na kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||45||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū avagaṇḍakāra-kam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na avagaṇḍakāra-kam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na avagaṇḍakāra-kam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca ekato vā ubhato vā gaṇḍam katvā bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, phalāphale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||46||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-ram chaddento hattham niddhunati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||47||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-

raṃ chaḍḍento siththaṃ chaḍḍiyyati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 48 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jivhānicchā-rakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na jivhānicchāarakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-raṇīyā.

na jivhānicchāarakam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 49 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū capucapukā-rakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na capucapukāarakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-raṇīyā.

na capucapukāarakam . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 50 ||

kabaḷavaggo pañcama.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññātarena brāhmaṇena saṃghassa payopānaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti. bhikkhū surusurukāarakam khīraṃ pivanti. aññātaro naṭapubbako bhikkhu evaṃ āha : sabb' āyaṃ maññe saṃgho sītikato 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ akāsitī. saccam bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa —. vigaṛahitvā dhammaṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : na bhikkhave buddhaṃ vā dhammaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā ārabba davo kātabbo. yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ anekapariyāyena vigaṛahitvā dubbha-ratāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na surusurukāarakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-raṇīyā.

na surusurukârakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||51||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hatthanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na hatthanillehakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||52||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pattanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na pattanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na pattanillehakam . . . anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — gilâ-nassa, parittake sese ekato samkaddhitvâ nillehitvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||53||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 52. *Instead of* hatthanillehakam *read* otthanillehakam). ||54||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pâsâde sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigāṇhanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânāṃ . . . vipâcentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigāṇhantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vâ pasādâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha:

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlako paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, dhovissâ-mîti vâ dhovâpessâ-mîti vâ paṭigaṇhâti, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||55||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pâsâde sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍenti. manussâ . . . vipâ-centi : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho . . . (see chap. 55) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

na sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍetabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antara-ghare chaḍḍeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, uddha-ritvâ vâ bhinditvâ vâ paṭiggahetvâ vâ nîharitvâ vâ chaḍḍeti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||56||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapânissa dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-centi : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapânissa dhammaṃ desessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhi-kkhave chattapânissa dhammaṃ desethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe mogha-purisâ . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha :

na chattapânissa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ 'ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû chattapânissa gilânassa

dhammaṃ desetum kukkucāyanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā chattapāṇissa gilānassa dhammaṃ na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave chattapāṇissa gilānassa dhammaṃ desetum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

chattam nāma tīṇi chattāni setachattam kilañjachattam paṇṇachattam maṇḍalabaddham salākabaddham.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakaabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti dukkaṭassa. akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti dukkaṭassa.

na chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. ya anāda-riyaṃ paṭicca chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||57||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū daṇḍapāṇissa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

daṇḍo nāma majjhimassa purisassa catuhattho daṇḍo. tato ukkaṭṭho adaṇḍo, omako adaṇḍo.

na daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anāda-riyaṃ paṭicca daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||58||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū satthapāṇissa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na satthapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

sattham nâma ekatodhâram ubhatodhâram paharani.
na satthapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 59 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû âvudhapâṇissa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa dhammam desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

âvudham nâma câpo kodaṇḍo.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 60 ||

surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâdukârûḷhassa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammam desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-
dariyam paṭicca akkantassa vâ paṭimukkassa vâ omukkassa
vâ agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 61 ||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 61. *Instead of* pâdukârûḷhassa
read upâhanârûḷhassa) || 62 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yânatatassa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammam desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

yânam nâma vayham ratho sakatam sandamânikâ sivikâ
pâṭaṅkî.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâda-
riyam paṭicca yânatatassa agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti
dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 63 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sayanagatassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca antamaso chamâya pi nipannassa sayanaga-tassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 64 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthi-kâya vâ nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukka-ṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 65 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vetṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na vetṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

vetṭhitasîso nâma kesantaṃ na dassâpetvâ vetṭhito hoti.

na vetṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca vetṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, kesantaṃ vivarâpetvâ deseti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 66 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû oguṇṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na oguṇṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

ogunṭhitasāso nāma sasīsaṃ pāruto vuccati.

na ogunṭhitasāsassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-dariyaṃ paṭicca ogunṭhitasāsassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, sīsaṃ vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||67||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||68||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice . . . desessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave nice . . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa nice . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyaṃ aūñatarassa chapakassa pajāpati gabbhinī ahoṣi. atha kho bhikkhave sā chapakī taṃ chapakaṃ etaḍ avoca : gabbhinī 'mhi ayyaputta, icchāmi ambam khādītun ti. n' atthi ambam, akālo ambassā 'ti. sace na labhissāmi marissāmīti. tena kho pana samayena rañño ambo dhuvaphalo hoti. atha kho bhikkhave so chapako yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ ambam abhirūhitvā nilīno acchi. atha kho bhikkhave rājā purohitena brāhmaṇena saddhim yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā uce āsane nisīditvā mantaṃ pari-

yāpuṇāti. atha kho bhikkhave tassa chapakassa etad ahosi :
yāva adhammiko ayaṃ rājā, yatra hi nāma uce āsane nisī-
ditvā mantāṃ pariyāpuṇissati. ayaṃ ca brāhmaṇo adhammi-
ko, yatra hi nāma nīce āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa
mantāṃ vācessati. ahaṃ ca 'mhi adhammiko yo 'haṃ itthiyā
kāraṇā rañño ambāṃ avaharāmi. sabbaṃ idaṃ ca parigatan
ti tatth' eva paripati.

ubho atthaṃ na jānanti ubho dhammaṃ na passare
yo cāyaṃ mantāṃ vāceti yo cādhammen' adhiyyati.
sālīnaṃ odano bhutto suci maṃsupasecano,
tasmā dhamme na vattāmi, dhammo ariyebhī vaṇṇito.
dhir atthu taṃ dhanalābhaṃ yasalābhaṃ ca brāhmaṇa
yā vutti vinipātena adhammacaraṇena vā.
paribbaja mahābrahme, pacant' aññe pi pāṇino,
mā tvaṃ adhammo ācarito asmā kumbham iva bhidā 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā nīce āsane nisīditvā uce
āsane nisinnassa mantāṃ vācetuṃ. kim aṅga pana etarahi
na amanāpā bhavissati nīce āsane nisīditvā uce āsane
nisinnassa dhammaṃ desetūṃ. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appa-
sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na nīce āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa
agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā kara-
ṇīyā.

na nīce āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa
dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca nīce āsane nisī-
ditvā uce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti
dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||69||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ṭhitā nisinnassa
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na ṭhito nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na ṭhitena nisinnassa . . . (see chap. 69) . . . ādikammi-
kassā 'ti. ||70||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pacchato gacchantâ purato gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pacchato gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||71||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uppathena gacchantâ pathena gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na uppathena gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||72||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ÷itâ uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na ÷hito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ÷hitenâ agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca ÷hito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||73||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû harite uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na harite agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kheḷo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, appaharite kato haritaṃ ottharati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||74||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû udaye uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti. manussâ . . . vipâ-

centi : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāma-bhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uduke . . . karissantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uduke . . . karothā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uduke . . . karissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na uduke uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṃ o' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhū uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum kukkucāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na uduke agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na uduke agilānena uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā kātabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca uduke agilāno uccāram vā . . . karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, thale kato udakam ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, khittacittassa, vedanaṭṭassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 75 ||

pādukavaggo sattamo.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto sekhiyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhī. evam etam dhārayāmīti.

sekhiyā dhammā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho pañāyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti: uppannuppannānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūlḥavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbaṃ, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

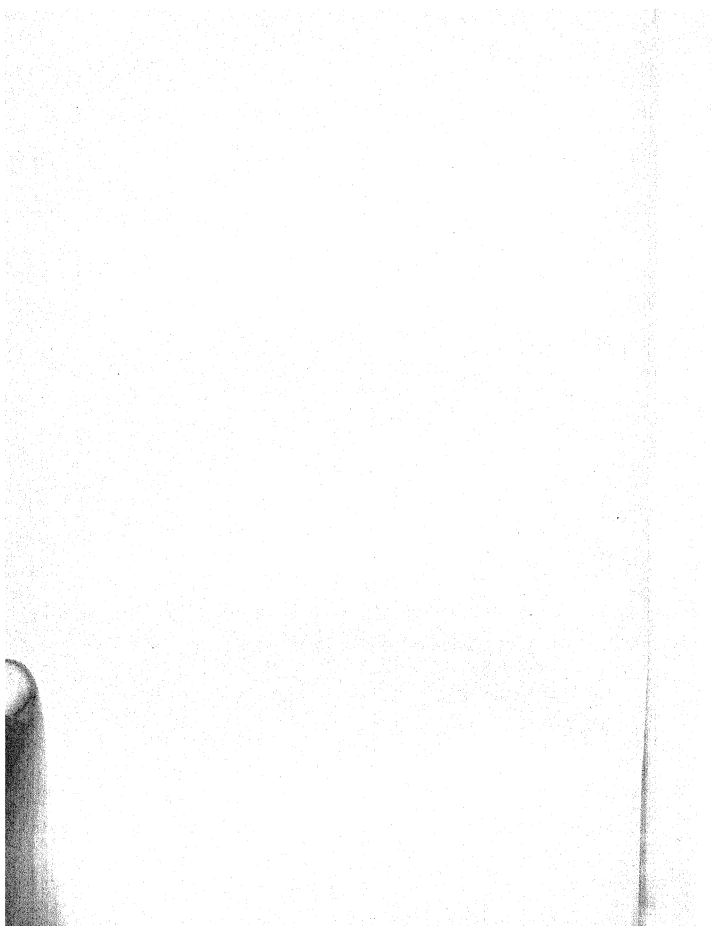
uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhī. evaṃ etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

uddiṭṭhaṃ kho āyasmanto nidānaṃ, uddiṭṭhā cattāro pārājikā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā terasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā dve aniyatā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā dvenavuti pācittiyyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā cattāro pāṭidesaniyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sekhiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttāgataṃ suttapariyāpannaṃ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati. tattha sabbeḥ' eva samaggehi sammōdamānehi avivadāmaṇehi sikkhitabban ti.

Mahāvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.



BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṆGA.



Namo tassa bhagavato arabato sammâsambuddhassa.

P Â R Â J I K A, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâlho Migâranattâ bhikkhunîsamghassa vihâram kattukâmo hoti. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ etad avoca: icchâm' aham ayye bhikkhunîsamghassa vihâram kâtum, detha me navakammikam bhikkhunin ti. tena kho pana samayena catasso bhaginiyo bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ honti Nandâ Nandavatî Sundarînandâ Thullanandâ 'ti. tâsu Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî tarunapabbajitâ abhirûpâ hoti dassaniyâ pâsâdikâ paṇḍitâ byattâ medhâvinî dakkhâ analasâ tatrupâyâya vîmamsâya samannâgatâ alam kâtum alam samvidhâtum. atha kho bhikkhunîsamgho Sundarînandam bhikkhunim sammannitvâ Sâlhasa Migâranattuno navakammikam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî Sâlhasa Migâranattuno nivesanam abhikkhanam gacchati vâsim detha pharasum detha kuṭhârim detha kuddâlam detha nikhâdanam dethâ 'ti. Sâlho pi Migâranattâ bhikkhunûpassayam abhikkhanam gacchati katâkatam jânitum. te abhiphamdassanena patibaddhacittâ ahesum. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ Sundarînandam bhikkhunim dûsetum okâsam alabhamâno etad eva atthâya bhikkhunîsamghassa bhattam akâsi. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ bhattagge âsanam paññâpento ettakâ bhikkhuniyo ayyâya Sundarînandâya vuḍḍbatarâ 'ti ekamantam âsanam paññâpesi, ettakâ navakatarâ 'ti ekamantam âsanam paññâpesi, paticchanne okâse nikuṭe Sundarînandâya

bhikkhuniyā āsanam paññāpesi yathā therā bhikkhuniyo jāneyyūṃ navakānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti, navakāpi bhikkhuniyo jāneyyūṃ therānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa kalam ārocāpesi : kalam ayye nitthitam bhattan ti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī sallakkhetvā na bahukato Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsi, maṃ so dūsetukāmo, sac' āham gamissāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti, antevāsibhikkhunim ānāpesi : gaccha me piṇḍapātam nīhara, yo ca maṃ pucchati, gilānā 'ti paṭivedhīti. evaṃ ayye 'ti kho sā bhikkhunī Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā paccassosi. tena kho pana samayena Sāḷho Migāranattā bahidvāraḥkoṭṭhake ṭhito hoti Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim paṭipucchanto khamam ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā khamam ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā 'ti. evaṃ vutte Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram etad avoca : gilānāvuso, piṇḍapātam nīharissāmi. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā yam p' āham atthāya bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsim ayyāya Sundarīnandāya kāraṇā 'ti manusse ānāpetvā bhikkhunīsamgham bhattena parivisathā 'ti vatvā yena bhikkhunūpassayo ten' upasamkami. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī bahārāmakotṭhake ṭhita hoti Sāḷham Migāranattāram patimānenti. addasa kho Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna upassayam pavisitvā sāsīsam pārupitvā mañcake nipajji. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā yena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kissa nipannāsīti. evaṃ h' etaṃ āvuso hoti yā anicchantam icchatīti. ky āhan taṃ ayye na icchissāmi, api cāham okāsam na labhāmi taṃ dūsetuṃ ti avassuto avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajji. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī jarādubbalā caranagilānā Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā avidūre nipannā hoti. addasa kho sā bhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram avassutam avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajjantam, disvāna ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggam sādī-

yissatīti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ santutṭhâ lajjiniyo kukkucikâ sikkhâkâmâ tâ ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyâ Sundarīnandā avassutā . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. te bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtāpetvâ bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . sâdiyīti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vīgarahi buddho bhagavâ : ananucchaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyâ ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . sâdiyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vâ pasādāya pasannānaṃ vâ bhiyyobhāvāya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ c' eva apasādāya pasannānaṃ ca ekaccānaṃ aññathattāyâ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhunim anekapariyāyena vīgarahitvâ dubbharatāya dupposatāya mahicchatāya asantutṭhiyâ saṃgaṇikāya kosajjassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsivâ anekapariyāyena subharatāya suposatāya appicchatāya santutṭhiyâ sallekhassa dhūtassa pāsādikassa apacayassa viriyārambhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsivâ bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca : saṃghasutṭhūtāya saṃghaphāsutāya dumaṇṇikūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ niggaḥāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ phāsuvihārāya diṭṭhadhammīkānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya saṃparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya appasannānaṃ pasādāya pasannānaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya saddhammatṭhitiyâ vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunī avassutâ avassutassa purisa-pugga-lassa adhakkhakāṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalam āmasanaṃ vâ parāmasanaṃ vâ gahaṇaṃ vâ chupanaṃ vâ patipīḷanaṃ vâ sâdiyeyya, ayam pi pārājikâ hoti asaṃvāsā ubbhajānumaṇḍalīkā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā yathāyuttā yathājaccā yathānāmā yathāgottā yathāsīlā yathāvihārinī yathāgocarā therā vā navā vā majjhimā vā, esā vuccati yā panā 'ti.

bhikkhunīti : bhikkhakā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagatā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhinnapaṭadharā 'ti bhikkhunī, sāmāññāya bhikkhunī, paṭiññāya bhikkhunī, ehi bhikkhunīti bhikkhunī, tīhi saraṇagamanehi upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhadrā bhikkhunī, sārā bhikkhunī, sekhā bhikkhunī, asekhā bhikkhunī, samaggena ubhato samghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppēna ṭhānārahena upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī. tatra yāyaṃ bhikkhunī samaggena ubhato samghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppēna ṭhānārahena upasampannā, ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato, viññū paṭibalo kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjitum.

adhakkhakan ti heṭṭhakkhakaṃ. ubbhajānumaṇḍalan ti uparijānumaṇḍalaṃ.

āmasanaṃ nāma āmatṭhamattaṃ. parāmasanaṃ nāma ito c' ito ca saṃcopanaṃ. gahaṇaṃ nāma gahitaṃ. chupanaṃ nāma phutṭhamattaṃ. patipīlanaṃ vā sādīyeyyā 'ti aṅgaṃ gahetvā nipīlanaṃ sādīyati.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma puriso sīsacchinno abhabbo tena sarīrabandhanena jīvitum, evaṃ eva bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ āmasanaṃ vā parāmasanaṃ vā gahaṇaṃ vā chupanaṃ vā patipīlanaṃ vā sādīyanti assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti, saṃvāso nāma ekakammaṃ ekuddeso sama-sikkhātā, eso saṃvāso nāma. so tāya saddhiṃ n' atthi, tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

ubhato avassute adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti pārājikassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ

âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham
âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âma-
sati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti
dukkatassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti
dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam kâyena
kâyam âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyena kâyapaṭi-
baddham âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . .
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vâ petassa vâ paṇḍakassa vâ
tiracchânagatamanussaviggahassa vâ adhakkhakam ubbhajâ-
numaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa.
kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggi-
yam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . .
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam kâyena
kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham
âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti
dukkatassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . .
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, asâdiyantiyâ, umma-
ttikâya, khittacittâya, vedanaṭṭâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

bhikkhunîvibhaṅge paṭhamapârâjikaṃ niṭṭhitam.



PĀRĀJIKĀ, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷhena Migāra-nattunā gabbhinī hoti. yāva gabbho taruṇo ahosi tāva cchādesi, paripakke gabbhe vibbhamitvā vijāyi. bhikkhu-niyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum : Sundarī-nandā kho ayye aciravibbhantā vijātā. kacci no sā bhi-kkhunī yeva samānā gabbhinīti. evam ayye 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhi-kkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi na gaṇassa ārocesīti. yo etissā avaṇṇo mayh' eso avaṇṇo, yā etissā akitti mayh' esā akitti, yo etissā ayaso mayh' eso ayaso, yo etissā alābho mayh' eso alābho. ky āham ayye attano avaṇṇam attano akittim attano ayasam attano alābbham paresam ārocessāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā jānam pārājikam dham-mam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodessati na gaṇassa ārocessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesam. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim paka-rāṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave Thulla-nandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodesi . . . āro-cesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodessati . . . ārocessati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānam vā pasādāya pasannānam vā . . . aññathattāyā 'ti — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhā-padam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhā-pannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyya na gaṇassa āroceyya yadā ca sā ṭhitā vā assa cutā vā nāsītā vā avasatā vā sā pacchā evam vadeyya : pubbevāham ayye aññāsim etam bhikkhunim evarūpa ca evarūpa ca sā bha-

ginīti, no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyaṃ na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhunīti — pa —
ayam imasmim atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā
āroceti.

pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam ti atṭhannam pārājikā-
nam aññataram pārājikam ajjhāpannam.

n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyyā 'ti na sayam codeyya. na gaṇassa
āroceyyā 'ti na aññāsam bhikkhunīnam āroceyya.

yadā ca sā ṭhitā vā assa cutā vā 'ti: ṭhitā nāma salīnge
ṭhitā vuccati. cutā nāma kalamkatā vuccati. nāsītā nāma
sayam vā vibbhantā hoti aññehi vā nāsītā. avasaṭṭā nāma
titthāyatanam samkantā vuccati.

sā pacchā evam vadeyya: pubbevāham ayye aññāsim etaṃ
bhikkhunim evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bhaginīti no ca kho
attanā paṭicodeyyan ti sayam vā na codeyyam, na gaṇassa
āroceyyan ti na aññāsam bhikkhunīnam āroceyyam.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma paṇḍupalāso bandhanā
pamutto abhabbo haritattāya, evam eva bhikkhunī jānam
pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā
paṭicodessāmi na gaṇassa āroccessāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhitta-
matte assamaṇī hoti asakyadhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā
hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā
'ti. ||1||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanam vā kalaho vā viggaho vā
vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji
vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayam kakkhalā pharusā jīvitantarā-
yam vā brahmacariyantarāyam vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññā
patirūpā bhikkhuniyo apassantī nāroceti, na cchādetukāmā
nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammenā 'ti nāroceti, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

dutiyam pārājikam niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhitaṃ Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ anuvattati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena . . . anuvattissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattatīti. saccaṃ bhagavā, vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhitaṃ bhikkhuṃ dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaṃ apatīkāraṃ akatasahāyaṃ taṃ anuvatteyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evaṃ assa vacanīyā: eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaro apatīkāro akatasahāyo, māyye etaṃ bhikkhuṃ anuvattīti. evaṃ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṃ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, iha etaṃ kusaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayaṃ pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā ukkhittānuvattikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ ṭhito.

ukkhitto nāma āpattiyaṃ adassanena vā appaṭīkammena vā appaṭinissaggena vā ukkhitto.

dhammena vinayenā 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanenā 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anādaro nāma saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā puggalaṃ vā kammaṃ vā nādiyati. apatīkāro nāma ukkhitto anosārīto.

akatasahāyo nāma, samānasamvāsakā bhikkhū vuccanti sahāyā. so tehi saddhim n' atthi, tena vuccati akatasahāyo 'ti.

tam anuvatteyyā 'ti yaṃdiṭṭhiko so hoti yaṃkhantiko yaṃruciko sāpi taṃdiṭṭhikā hoti taṃkhantikā taṃrucikā.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī. bhikkhunihīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbā — pa —. sace paṇissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṇissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham pi ākaddhitvā vattabbā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbā — pa —. sace paṇissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṇissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitaṭṭhā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitaṭṭhā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaṃ apaṭikāraṃ akatasahāyaṃ tam anuvattati. sā taṃ vatthum na paṇissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakalam, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . na paṇissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim samanubhāsati tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanaṃ tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na khamati, sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etaṃ attham vadāmi — pa —. samanubhattā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. khamati saṃghassa . . . dhārayāmi.

ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pārājikassa.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma puthusilā dvedhā bhinnā appaṭisandhikā hoti, evam eva bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ

samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme vematikā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyapārājikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam pi sādīyanti saṃghāṭikappaṇagahaṇam pi sādīyanti santiṭṭhanti pi sallapanti pi saṃketam pi gacchanti purisassa pi abbhāgamanam sādīyanti channam pi anupavisanti kāyam pi tadatthāya upasaṃharanti etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . sādīyissanti . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissanti pi . . . gacchissanti . . . anupavisissanti . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya saṃghāṭikappaṇagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā saṃketam

vâ gaccheyya purisassa vâ abbhâgamanam sâdiyeyya channam vâ anupaviseyya kâyam vâ tadatthâya upasamhareyya etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya, ayam pi pārâjikâ hoti asampvâsâ atṭhavatthukâ 'ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.

avassutâ nâma sârattâ apekkhavâ paṭibaddhacittâ. avassuto nâma sâratto apekkhavâ paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchânagato viññû paṭibalo kâyasamsaggaṃ samâpajjitum.

hatthagahaṇam vâ sâdiyeyyâ 'ti: hattho nâma kapparam upâdâya yâva agganakhâ. etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sâdiyati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

samghâtikanagahaṇam vâ sâdiyeyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya nivattham vâ pârutam vâ gahaṇam sâdiyati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

santiṭṭheyya vâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya purisassa hatthapâse tiṭṭhati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

sallapeyya vâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya purisassa hatthapâse ṭhitâ sallapati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

samketam vâ gaccheyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya purisena itthannâmam okâsam âgacchâ 'ti vuttâ gacchati, pade pade âpatti dukkaṭassa. purisassa hatthapâsam okkantamatte âpatti thullaccayassa.

purisassa vâ abbhâgamanam sâdiyeyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya purisassa abbhâgamanam sâdiyati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthapâsam okkantamatte âpatti thullaccayassa.

channam vâ anupaviseyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya yena kenaci paṭicchannam okâsam pavitṭhammatte âpatti thullaccayassa.

kâyam vâ tadatthâya upasamhareyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya purisassa hatthapâse ṭhitâ kâyam upasamharati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārâjikâ hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo punavirūhiyā, evam eva bhikkhunī atṭhamam

vatthum paripūrentī assamaṇī hoti asakyadhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

catutthapārājikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo aṭṭha pārājikā dhammā yesam bhikkhunī aññataram vā aññataram vā āpajjitvā na labhati bhikkhunīhi saddhim saṃvāsam, yathā pure tathā pacchā pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmīti.

pārājikakaṇḍam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

SAMGHĀDISESA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako bhikkhunīsaṃghassa uddositaṃ datvā kalamkato hoti. tassa dve puttā honti, eko assaddho appasanno eko saddho pasanno, te pettikaṃ sapatēyyaṃ vibhajimsu. atha kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ etad avoca : amhākaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhājāmā 'ti. evaṃ vutte so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, amhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ etad avoca : amhākaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, amhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. tatiyam pi kho so assaddho . . . taṃ bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno sace mayhaṃ bhavissati aham pi bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dassāmīti taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so uddosito tehi bhājiyamāno tassa assaddhassa appasannassa pāpupāti. atha kho so assaddho appasanno bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca : nikkhamath' ayye, amhākaṃ uddosito 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, tumhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. [dinno] na dinno 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. mahāmattā evaṃ āhaṃsu : ko ayye jānāti bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandā bhikkhunī te mahāmatte etad

avoca : api n' ayyo tumhehi diṭṭhaṃ vā suttaṃ vā sakkhiṃ
 ṭhapayitvā dānaṃ diyyamānaṃ ti. atha kho te mahāmattā
 saccaṃ kho ayyā āhā 'ti taṃ uddositaṃ bhikkhuniṃsaṃghassa
 akamsu. atha kho so puriso parājito ujjhāyati khīyati
 vipāceti : assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. kathaṃ
 hi nāma ambhākaṃ uddositaṃ acchindāpessantīti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. mahā-
 mattā taṃ purisaṃ daṇḍāpesuṃ. atha kho so puriso daṇḍiko
 bhikkhunūpassayassa avidūre ājīvikaṣeyyaṃ kārāpetvā ājī-
 vika uyyojesi : etā bhikkhuniyo accāvadathā 'ti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ma-
 hāmattā taṃ purisaṃ bandhāpesuṃ. manussā ujjhāyanti
 khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uddositaṃ
 acchindāpesuṃ, dutiyaṃ pi daṇḍāpesuṃ, tatiyaṃ pi bandhā-
 pesuṃ. idāni ghātāpessantīti. assosū kho bhikkhuniyo
 tesā manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
 appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thulla-
 nandā ussayavādikā viharissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhu-
 niyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — pa —. saccaṃ
 kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayavādikā viha-
 ratīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. ka-
 thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayā-
 vādikā viharissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
 uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ussayavādikā vihareyya gahapatinā
 vā gahapatiputtena vā dāsena vā kammakārena vā antamaso
 samaṇaparibbājakenāpi, ayaṃ bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ
 dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ussayavādikā nāma aṭṭakārikā vuccati.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto
 nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

dāso nāma antojāto dhanakkīto karamarānito.

kammakāro nāma bhāṭako āhatako.

samaṇaparibbājako nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca
 sikkhamānañ ca sāmaṇerañ ca sāmaṇeriñ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci
 paribbājakasamāpanno.

aṭṭaṃ karissāmīti dutiyaṃ vā pariyesati gacchati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekassa āroceti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyassa āroceti, āpatti thullaccayassa. aṭṭapariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

paṭhamāpattikan ti, saha vatthujjhācārā āpajjati asamanubhāsanāya.

nissāraṇīyan ti, saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādisesan ti, saṃgho 'va tassā āpattiyā mānattaṃ deti mûlāya paṭikassati abbhethi, na sambahulā na ekā bhikkhunī, tena vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. tass' eva āpattinikāyassa nāma kammaṃ adhivacanam, tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti manussehi ākaḍḍhiyamānā gacchati, ārakkhaṃ yāceti, anodissa ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyaṃ aññatarassa Licchavissa pajāpati aticārini hoti. atha kho so Licchavi taṃ itthiṃ etad avoca: sādhu viramāhi, anattaṃ kho te karissāmā 'ti. evam pi vuccamānā nādiyi. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyā Licchavigaṇo sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho so Licchavi te Licchavino etad avoca: ekaṃ me ayyo itthiṃ anujānāthā 'ti. kā nāma sā 'ti. mayhaṃ pajāpati aticarati, taṃ ghāteṣṣāmīti. jānāhīti. assosi kho sā itthi sāmiko kira maṃ ghātetukāmo 'ti varabhaṇḍam ādāya Sāvattthiṃ gantvā titthiye upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. titthiyā na icchiṃsu pabbājetuṃ. bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. bhikkhuniyo pi na icchiṃsu pabbājetuṃ. Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhaṇḍakam dassetvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhuni bhaṇḍakam gahetvā pabbājesi. atha kho so Licchavi taṃ itthiṃ gavesanto Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitam disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami,

upasaṃkamitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ etad avoca : pajā-pati me deva varabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya Sāvattimaṃ anuppattā, taṃ devo anujānātū 'ti. tena hi bhāṇe vicinitvā ācikkhā 'ti. diṭṭhā deva bhikkhuniṣu pabbajitā 'ti. sace bhāṇe bhikkhuniṣu pabbajitā na sā labbhā kifici kātum. svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo, caratu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ 'ti. atha kho so Licchavi ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo coriṃ pabbājessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa Licchavissa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā coriṃ pabbājessantīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī coriṃ pabbājesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī coriṃ pabbājessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānaṃ coriṃ vajjhaṃ viditaṃ anapaloketvā rājānaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā pūgaṃ vā seṇiṃ vā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

corī nāma yā pañcamāsakaṃ vā atirekapañcamāsakaṃ vā agghanakaṃ adinnaṃ theyyasamkhātaṃ ādiyati, esā corī nāma.

vajjhā nāma yaṃ katvā vajjhappattā hoti.

viditā nāma aññehi manussehi ñātā hoti vajjhā esā 'ti. anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

rājā nāma, yattha rājā anusāsati rājā apaloketabbo.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhunisamgho vuccati, bhikkhunisamgho apaloketabbo.

gaṇo nāma, yattha gaṇo anusāsati gaṇo apaloketabbo.

pūgo nāma, yattha pūgo anusāsati pūgo apaloketabbo.

seṇi nāma, yattha seṇi anusāsati, seṇi apaloketabbo.

aññatra kappā 'ti ṭhapetvā kappam. kappan nāma dve kappāni titthiyesu vā pabbajitā hoti aññāsu vā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā.

aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā ācarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāttiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyā āpatti saṃghādisesassa, gaṇassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ayam pīti purimam upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

coriyā corisaññā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. coriyā vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. coriyā acorisaññā . . . anāpatti. acoriyā corisaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā acorisaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, apaloketvā vuṭṭhāpeti, kappakam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAṄGHĀDISESA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsikā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā gāmakaṃ nātikulam agamāsi. Bhaddā Kāpilāni tam bhikkhunim apassantī bhikkhuniyo pucchi: kham itthannāma, na dissatīti. bhikkhunīhi saddhim ayye bhaṇḍitvā na dissatīti. amma amukasmin gāmake etissā nātikulam, tattha gantvā vicinathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tattha gantvā tam bhikkhunim passitvā etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye ekikā āgatā. kacci 'si appadhamsitā 'ti. appadhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarāhi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesan ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo Sāketā Sāvattihim addhānamaggaṇāpāṇā honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nāvike upasamkamitvā etad avocum : sādhu no āvuso tārethā 'ti. nāyye sakkā ubho sakim tāretun ti eko ekam uttāresi, uttiṇṇo uttiṇṇam dūsesi, anuttiṇṇo anuttiṇṇam dūsesi. tā pacchā samāgantvā pucchimsu : kacci 'si ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye. tvam pana ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattihim gantvā bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāram gacchissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāram gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaram gaccheyya ekā vā nadīpāram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesan ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalessu janapadesu Sāvattihim gantvā sāyam aññataram gāmam upagacchimsu. tattha aññatara bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā. aññataro puriso tassā bhikkhuniyā saha dassanena paṭibaddhacitto hoti. atha kho so puriso tāsam bhikkhunīnam seyyam paññāpento tassā bhikkhuniyā

seyyaṃ ekamantaṃ paññāpesi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî salla-kkhetvâ pariyaṭṭhito ayaṃ puriso, sace rattiṃ âgacchissati vissaro me bhavissatîti bhikkhuniyo anāpucchâ aññataraṃ kulāṃ gantvâ seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso rattiṃ âgantvâ taṃ bhikkhuniṃ gavesanto bhikkhuniyo ghaṭṭesi. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhuniṃ apassantiyo evaṃ âhaṃsu : nissamsayaṃ kho sâ bhikkhunî purisena saddhiṃ nikkhantâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tassâ rattiyaṃ accayena yena tâ bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocaṃ : kissa tvaṃ ayye purisena saddhiṃ nikkhantâ 'ti. nāhaṃ ayye purisena saddhiṃ nikkhantâ 'ti bhikkhuninaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunî ekâ rattiṃ vippavasissatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ rattiṃ vippavasati . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ekâ vâ gâmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ nadîpāraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ rattiṃ vippavaseyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunî paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattihī addhānamaggapaṭipannâ honti. tattha aññatarâ bhikkhunî vaccena pīlitâ ekikâ ohīyitvâ pacchâ agamāsi. manussâ taṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvâ dūsesuṃ. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî yena tâ bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocaṃ : kissa tvaṃ ayye ekikâ ohinâ. kacci 'si appadhamsitâ 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunî ekâ gaṇamhâ ohīyissatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ gaṇamhâ ohīyiti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ gaṇamhâ ohīyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ekâ vâ gâmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ nadîpāraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ rattiṃ vippavaseyya ekâ vâ gaṇamhâ ohīyeyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunî paṭhamā-

pattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ
ti. ||4||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, parikkhittassa gāmassa
parikkhepaṃ paṭhamam pādaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti thulla-
ccayassa. dutiyam pādaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādi-
sesassa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ paṭhamam pā-
daṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādaṃ
atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā nadipāraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, nadī nāma timaṇḍalaṃ
paṭicchādetvā yattha katthaci uttarantiyā bhikkhuniyā anta-
ravāsako temiyati. paṭhamam pādaṃ uttarantiyā āpatti
thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādaṃ uttarantiyā āpatti saṃghā-
disesassa.

ekā vā rattim vippavaseyyā 'ti, saha aruṇuggamaṇā dutiyi-
kāya bhikkhuniyā hatthapāsaṃ vijahantiyā āpatti thullacca-
yassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā gaṇambhā ohīyeyyā 'ti, agāmake araṇṇe dutiyikāya
bhikkhuniyā dassanupacāraṃ vā savanupacāraṃ vā vijahanti-
yā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti dutiyikā bhikkhunī pakkantā vā hoti vibbhantā
vā kālaṃkatā vā pakkhasaṃkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya,
ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||5||

SAMGHĀDISESA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kala-
hakārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakā-
rikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne
paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhi-
kkhunī gāmakam agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha
kho bhikkhunīsaṃgho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā

'ti Caṇḍakāliṃ bhikkhunīṃ āpattiyaṃ adassanena ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva Sāvattthiṃ paccāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggaheṣi, na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakāliṃ bhikkhunīṃ etad avoca : kissa tvaṃ ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggaheṣi, na pāniyena āpucchīti. evam h' etaṃ ayye hoti yathā taṃ anāthāya 'ti. kissa pana tvaṃ ayye anāthā 'ti. imā maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anāthā appaṇṇātā n' atthi imissā kāci pativattā 'ti āpattiyaṃ adassanena ukkhipimsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammaṃ vā kammadosaṃ vā kammavipattiṃ vā kamma-sampattiṃ vā, mayaṃ kho jānāma kammaṃ pi kammadosam pi kammavipattiṃ pi kammassampattiṃ pi, mayaṃ kho akataṃ vā kammaṃ kāreyyāma kataṃ vā kammaṃ kopeyyāma 'ti lahuṃ lahuṃ bhikkhunīsaṃghaṃ sannipādetvā Caṇḍakāliṃ bhikkhunīṃ osāresi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunīṃ dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasaṃghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāressatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāresīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāressati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunīṃ dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasaṃghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāreyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ ṭhito.

ukkhittā nāma āpattiyā adassanena vā appaṭikammena vā appaṇissaggena vā ukkhittā.

dhammena vinayenā 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanenā 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anapaloketvā kārakasamghan ti kammakārakasamghan anāpucchā. anaññāya gaṇassa chandan ti gaṇassa chandaṃ ajānitvā.

osāressāmīti gaṇaṃ vā pariyesati sīmaṃ vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā osāreti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā osāreti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti kammakārakasamghan apaloketvā osāreti, gaṇassa chandaṃ jānitvā osāreti, vatte vattantiṃ osāreti, asante kammakārakasamghe osāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHĀDISESA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassa-nīyā pāsādikā. manussā bhattagge Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvā avassutā avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī yāvadatthaṃ bhuñjati, aññā bhikkhuniyo na cittarūpaṃ labhanti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ bhojani-

yam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissatīti — pa —
saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā
. . . khādati bhuñjatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Sundarī-
nandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam
vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissati. n' etam
bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapugga-
lassa hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sa-
hatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, ayam pi
bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam
saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto
nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na
tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo sārājjitum.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantaponam
ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma
pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattū maccho maṃsam.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti thullaccayassa.
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso
'ti. ||1||

udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti
dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. uda-
kadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā
tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādissāmi
bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre
ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaponam paṭi-
gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti
dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. udaka-
dantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti ubhato anavassutâ honti, anavassuto 'ti jânantî
paṭiṇaṇhâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHÂDISESA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî abhirûpâ hoti dassanî-
yâ pâsâdikâ. manussâ bhattagge Sundarînandam bhikkhunim
passitvâ avassutâ Sundarînandâya bhikkhuniyâ aggamaggâni
bhojanâni denti. Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî kukkuccâyanti
na paṭiṇaṇhâti. anantarikâ bhikkhunî Sundarînandam bhi-
kkhunim etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye na paṭiṇaṇhâsîti.
avassuto ayye 'ti. tvam pana ayye avassutâ 'ti. nâham
avassutâ 'ti. kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto
vâ anavassuto vâ, yato tvam anavassutâ. iṇgh' ayye yam te
eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam
tvam sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti. yâ tâ
bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhi-
kkhunî evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja
vâ 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî evam
vadeti: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti. saccam
bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhi-
kkhave bhikkhunî evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . bhuñja
vâ 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî evam vadeyya: kin te ayye eso
purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ
yato tvam anavassutâ, iṇgh' ayye yam te eso purisapuggalo
deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ pa-
ṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti, ayam pi bhikkhunî paṭha-
mâpattikam dhammam âpannâ nissâraniyam samghâdisa-
san ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
evam vadeyyâ 'ti: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja vâ
'ti uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ vacanena khâdissâmi
bhuñjissâmi paṭiṇaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre

ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti saṅghādisesassa.

āyam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṅghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

udakadantaṇaṃ paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaṇaṃ paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti anavassuto 'ti jānanti uyyojeti, kupitā na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, kulānuddayatāya na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkhaṃ paccācikkhāmi. kim nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhītarō. sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkucikā sikkhākāmā, tās' āhaṃ santike brahmacariyaṃ carissāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vakkhati: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā

evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissāmīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vadeyya: buddham paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkham paccācikkhāmi; kiṃ nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhītare; sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tas' āham santike brahmacariyam carissāmīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: māyye kupitā anattamanā evam avaca: buddham . . . carissāmīti. abhiram' ayye, svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā 'ti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvataṭṭhiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvataṭṭhiyam ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvataṭṭhiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā.

evam vadeyyā 'ti: buddham . . . carissāmīti.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā evamvādinī bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā: māyye kupitā . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyam pi vattabbā. sāce paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbā: māyye kupitā anattamanā evam avaca: buddham paccācikkhāmi dhammam paccācikkhāmi saṃgham paccācikkhāmi sikkham paccācikkhāmi . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyam pi vattabbā. sāce paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitabbā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā. byattāya bhikkhunīyā paṭibalāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam itthannāmā bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti: buddham . . . carissāmīti. sā taṃ vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmam bhikkhu-

niṃ samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuniṃ samanubhāsatī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sā tuṃh' assa. yassā na kkhāmatī sā bhāseyya. duttiyaṃ pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tattiyaṃ pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhuni tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantiyā ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

yāvatatiyaṃ ti yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjati na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇiyan ti saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAṄGHĀDISESA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhuni kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti : chandagāminiyo

ca bhikkhuniyo dosagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagâminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. yâ tâ
 bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ
 Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati
 . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
 Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vadeti . . .
 ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî
 kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.
 n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ
 kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ vadeyya: chandagâminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 'ti, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi evaṃ assa vacanîyâ: mâyye
 kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ
 avaca: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâ-
 miniyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. ayyâ kho chandâpi gaccheyya
 dosâpi gaccheyya mohâpi gaccheyya bhayâpi gaccheyyâ 'ti.
 evañ ca sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi vuccamânâ tath' eva
 paggaṇheyya, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi yâvatatiyaṃ sama-
 nubhâsittabbâ tassa paṭinissaggâya. yâvatatiyañ ce saman-
 ubhâsiyamânâ taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce
 paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî yâvatatiyakam dhammam
 âpannâ nissâraṇiyaṃ samghâdisesan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe 'ti, adhikaraṇan nâma cattâri
 adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâ-
 dhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam.

paccâkatâ nâma parâjitâ vuccati.

kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 — pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evaṃvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti
 tâhi vattabbâ: mâyye kismiñcid eva . . . bhayâpi gaccheyyâ
 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . . (see
 VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of mâyye kupitâ etc. read mâyye*

kismiñcid eva *etc.*; *instead of* ayam itthannāmā bhikkhunī kupitā *etc.*, ayam itthannāmā bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva *etc.*)
 . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

SAMGHĀDISESA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigharahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

bhikkhuniyo pan' eva samsatthā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi evam assu vacanīyā: bhaginiyo kho samsatthā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ samgho vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyyum, tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitaḥbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyyum, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyyum, imāpi bhikkhuniyo yāvatatiyakam dhammaṃ āpannā nissaraṇīyaṃ samghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

bhikkhuniyo pan' evā 'ti upasampannāyo vuccanti.

samsatthā viharantīti, samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena samsatthā viharanti. pāpācārā 'ti pāpakena ācārena samannāgatā. pāpasaddā 'ti pāpakena kittisaddena abbhuggatā. pāpasilokā 'ti pāpakena micchājivena jīvitam kappenti. bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā 'ti aññamaññissā

kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosanti. aññamaññissā vajjapa-
ṭicchādikā 'ti aññamaññāṃ vajjaṃ paṭicchādenti.

tā bhikkhuniyo 'ti yā tā samsatṭhā bhikkhuniyo.

bhikkhunihīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti
tāhi vattabbā: bhaginiyo kho samsatṭhā viharanti . . .
vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . .
(see VII. 2. 1. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read bhaginiyo
kho samsatṭhā etc.; instead of sā bhikkhunī, paṭinissajjati
read tā bhikkhuniyo, paṭinissajjanti. Instead of ayam
itthannāmā bhikkhunī: itthannāmā ca itthannāmā ca bhi-
kkhuniyo samsatṭhā viharanti . . . tā taṃ v° na paṭi-
nissajjanti . . . itthannāmañ ca itthannāmañ ca bhikkhuniyo
samanubhāseyyā . . . itthannāmāya ca itthannāmāya ca bhi-
kkhunīnaṃ) . . . saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantīnaṃ ñattiyā
dukkataṃ dvihi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.*

dve tisso ekato samanubhāsitaḥ. tat' uttari na samanubhāsitaḥ.

imāpi bhikkhuniyo 'ti purimāyo upādāya vuccanti.

yāvatatīyaṃ ti yāvatatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjanti
na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇīyaṃ ti saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso
'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjanti
. . . (see Saṃgh. VII. 2. 2) . . . adhammakamme adhamma-
kammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantīnaṃ, paṭinissajjantīnaṃ, ummatti-
kānaṃ, ādikammikānaṃ ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhatṭhā
bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti: samsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe
viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha. santi saṃghe
aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evamsaddā evamsilokā bhikkhu-

nīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā samgho na kiñci āha. tumhañ ñeva samgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha : bhaginiyo kho samsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam samgho vaṇṇetīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: samsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: samsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: samsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī evam vadeyya: samsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha; santi samghe aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evamsaddā evamsilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā samgho na kiñci āha; tumhañ ñeva samgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho samsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā; viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam samgho vaṇṇetīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: māyye evam avaca: samsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitaḥbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ samghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evam vadeyyā 'ti: samsatṭhā 'va . . . tumhañ ñeva samgho uññāyā 'ti avaññāya. paribhavenā 'ti pāribhavyatā. akkhantiyā 'ti kopena. vebhassiyā 'ti vibhassikatā. dubbalyā

'ti appakkhatā. evam āha : bhaginiyo kho samsatthā . . .
vaṇṇetīti.

sā bhikkhunī yā sā evamvādinī bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā supanti
tāhi vattabbā : māyye evam avaca : samsatthā 'va . . .
vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . .
(see VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read māyye
evam avaca etc. Read : supātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ
itthannāma bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhatthā bhikkhu-
niyo evam vadeti : samsatthā 'va etc.) . . . ādikammikāyā
'ti. || 2 ||*

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, nava
paṭhamāpattikā, atthā yāvatatīyakā, yesaṃ bhikkhunī añña-
taraṃ vā aññataraṃ vā āpajjitvā tāya bhikkhuniyā ubhato-
saṃghe pakkhamānattaṃ caritabbam. ciṇṇamānattā bhi-
kkhunī yattha siyā vīsati gaṇo bhikkhunisaṃgho, tattha sā
bhikkhunī abbhettabbā. ekāya pi ce ūnavīsati gaṇo bhikkhu-
nisaṃgho taṃ bhikkhunim abbheyya, sā ca bhikkhunī
anabbhitā tā ca bhikkhuniyo gārayhā, ayaṃ tattha sāmīci.
tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam
pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi :
kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī,
evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

sattarasakam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo timsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

NISSAGGIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannica-
yaṃ karonti. manussā viharacārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā
ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo
bahupatte sannicayaṃ karissanti. pattavaṇijjaṃ vā bhikkhu-
niyo karissanti āmattikāpaṇaṃ vā pasāressantīti. assosaṃ
kho bhikkhuniyo tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ.
yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi
nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ karis-
santīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ karontīti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave
. . . karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pattasannicayaṃ kareyya, nissa-
ggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto. tayo pattassa
vaṇṇā, ukkaṭṭho patto majjhimo patto omako patto. ukkaṭṭho
nāma patto aḍḍhāhakodanaṃ gaṇhāti catubhāgaṃ khādanaṃ
vā tadūpiyaṃ vā byañjanaṃ. majjhimo nāma patto nālīko-
danaṃ gaṇhāti catubhāgaṃ khādanaṃ tadūpiyaṃ byañjanaṃ.

omako nâma patto patthodanam gaṇhâti catubhâgam khâdanam tadûpiyam byañjanam. tato ukkattho apatto, omako apatto.

sannicayam kareyyâ 'ti anadhiṭṭhito avikkappito.

nissaggiyo hotîti, saha aruṇuggamanâ nissaggiyo hoti nissajjitabbo saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbo. tâya bhikkhuniyâ saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ vuḍḍhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assa vacanîyo : ayam me ayye patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham saṃghassa nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya âpatti paṭiggahetabbâ. nissatthapatto dâtabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam patto itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo saṃghassa nissattho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho imam pattam itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyâ 'ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ vuḍḍhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assu vacanîyâ : ayam me ayyâyo patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham ayyânam nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya âpatti paṭiggahe-tabbâ. nissatthapatto dâtabbo : suṇantu me ayyâyo. ayam patto itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo ayyânam nissattho. yadi ayyânam pattakallam, ayyâyo imam pattam itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyun ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ ekam bhikkhunim upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assa vacanîyâ : ayam me ayye patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham ayyâya nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. tâya bhikkhuniyâ âpatti paṭiggahetabbâ. nissatthapatto dâtabbo : imam pattam ayyâya dammîti. || 1 ||

rattâtikkante . atikkantasaññâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. rattâtikkante vematikâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. rattâtikkante anatikkantasaññâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. anadhiṭṭhite adhiṭṭhitasaññâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. avikkappite vikappitasaññâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. avissajjite

vissajjitasāññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anatthe natthasāññā, avinatthe vinatthasāññā, abhinne bhinnasāññā, avilutte viluttasāññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. nissaggiyaṃ pattam anissajjitvā paribhujati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante atikkantasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante anatikkantasāññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anto aruṇaṃ adhiṭṭheti vikappeti vissajjeti nassati vinassati bhijjati acchinditvā gaṇhanti vissāsaṃ gaṇhanti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nissatthapattam na denti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. na bhikkhave nissatthapatto na dātabbo. yā na dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. ||3||

NISSAGGIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassaṃ vutthā Sāvatthiṃ agamaṃsu vattasampannā iriyāpathasampannā duccolā lūkhacivarā. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā imā bhikkhuniyo vattasampannā . . . lūkhacivarā, imā bhikkhuniyo acchinnā bhavissantīti bhikkhunisaṃghassa akālacivaraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhuni amhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthatam, kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesi. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā etad avocaṃ: ap' ayyāhi cīvaraṃ laddhan ti. na mayaṃ āvuso cīvaraṃ labhāma, ayyā Thullanandā amhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthatam, kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesīti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā akālacivaraṃ kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpessatīti. assosū kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . bhājāpessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthatam ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato

... ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ... bhājāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ... bhājāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam ... uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī akālacivaram kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti ... adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

akālacivaram nāma anattathe kaṭhine ekādasa māse uppannam, attathe kaṭhine satta māse uppannam. kāle pi ādissa dinnam, etam akālacivaram nāma. kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idaṃ me ayye akālacivaram kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpitam nissaggiyam. imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmiti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammiti. ||1||

akālacivare akālacivarasaññā kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. akālacivare vematikā ... āpatti dukkaṭassa. akālacivare kālacivarasaññā ... anāpatti. kālacivare akālacivarasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacivare vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacivare kālacivarasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti akālacivaram akālacivarasaññā bhājāpeti, kālacivaram kālacivarasaññā bhājāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarissā bhikkhuniyā saddhim cīvaram parivattetvā paribhuñjati. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tam cīvaram saṃharitvā nikkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : yaṃ te ayye

mayā saddhīm cīvaram parivattitam kahan tam cīvaran ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī tam cīvaram nīharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dassesi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tam bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : hand' ayye tuyham cīvaram, āhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; āhara metam, sakam paccāharā 'ti acchindi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī bhikkhuniṃ etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo. appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā bhikkhuniyā saddhīm cīvaram parivattetvā acchindissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . acchindatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . acchindissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā saddhīm cīvaram parivattetvā sâ paccā evam vadeyya : hand' ayye tuyham cīvaram, āhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; āhara metam, sakam paccāharā 'ti acchindeyya vā acchindāpeyya vā, nissaggiyam pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā saddhīm ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā saddhīm.

cīvaram nāma channam cīvarānam aññātaram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

parivattetvā 'ti parittena vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam.

acchindeyyā 'ti sayam acchindati, nissaggiyam pācittiyaṃ. acchindāpeyyā 'ti aññam āpāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim āpattā bahukam pi acchindati, nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idaṃ me ayye cīvaram bhikkhuniyā saddhīm parivattetvā acchinnam nissaggiyam. imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvaram parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, nissaggiyam pācittiyaṃ.

upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyam. aññam parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya saddhiṃ cīvaraṃ vā aññam vā parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sā vā deti tassā vā vissāsentī gaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

NISSAGGIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī-gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kiṃ āhariyatū 'ti. sappinā me āyuso attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako aññatarassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa sappiṃ āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī na me āyuso sappinā attho, telena me attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako yena so āpaṇiko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā taṃ āpaṇikaṃ etad avoca : na kir' ayyo ayyāya sappinā attho, telena attho. handa te sappiṃ, telam me dehīti. sace mayaṃ ayyo vikkītaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ puna āharissāma, kadā ambhākaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ vikkāyissati. sappissa kayena sappi haṭaṃ, telassa kayam āhara, telam harissasīti. atha kho so upāsako ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti . . . atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho

bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . viññāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññaṃ viññāpetvā 'ti yaṃ kiñci viññāpetvā. aññaṃ viññāpeyyā 'ti taṃ ṭhapetvā aññaṃ viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbaṃ saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbaṃ : idaṃ me ayye aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpitam nissaggiyaṃ, imāhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññe aññasaññā aññaṃ viññāpeti, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. aññe vematikā . . . aññe anaññasaññā . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anaññe aññasaññā anaññaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe vematikā anaññaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe anaññasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tañ o' eva viññāpeti aññañ ca viññāpeti, āni-saṃsaṃ dassetvā viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti. atha kho aññaturo upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kacci ayye khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ ti. amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare kahāpaṇaṃ nikkhipissāmi, tato yaṃ iccheyyāsi taṃ āharāpeyyāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññataraṃ sikkhamānaṃ āpāsesi : gaccha sikkhamāne amukassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa telam āharā 'ti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā

tassa âpanikassa gharâ kahâpanassa telam âharitvâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ adâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na me sikkhamâne telena attho, sappinâ me attho 'ti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ yena so âpaniko ten' upasaṃkamî, upasaṃkamitvâ tam âpanikaṃ etad avoca: na kira âvuso ayyâya telena attho, sappinâ attho. handa te telam, sappiṃ me dehîti. sace mayam ayye vikkîtam bhaṇḍam puna âdiyissâma . . . telassa kayena telam haṭam, sappissa kayam âhara, sappiṃ harissasîti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ rodantî atṭhâsi. bhikkhuniyo tam sikkhamânam etad avocum: kissa tvam sikkhamâne rodasîti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see IV. 1. *Instead of viññâpetvâ etc. read cetâpetvâ*) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññam cetâpetvâ 'ti yam kiñci cetâpetvâ . . . (see IV. 2. *Instead of viññâp° read cetâp°*) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena upâsakâ bhikkhunîsamghassa cîvaratthâya chandakam samharitvâ aññatarassa pâvârikassa ghare parikkhâram nikkipitvâ bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ etad avocum: amukassa ayye pâvârikassa ghare cîvaratthâya parikkhâro nikkhitto. tato cîvaram âharâpetvâ bhâjethâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhârena bhesajjam cetâpetvâ paribhuñjimsu. upâsakâ jânitvâ ujjhâyanti — pa —. katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena samghikena aññam cetâpessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upâsakânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo

appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . .
 cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
 . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:
 katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti.
 n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena
 aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetāpeyya,
 nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññass'
 atthāya dinnena.

saṃghikenā 'ti saṃghassa na gaṇassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.

aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti yamatthāya dinnam tam tṭhapetvā
 aññam cetāpeti. payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam
 hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā
 vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idaṃ me
 ayye aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghi-
 kena aññam cetāpitam nissaggiyam, imāham saṃghassa
 nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum
 — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññadatthike aññadatthikasaññā aññam cetāpeti, nissaggi-
 yam pācittiyam. aññadatthike vematikā . . . aññadatthike
 anaññadatthikasaññā . . . nissaggiyam pācittiyam. nissa-
 tṭham paṭilabhitvā yathādāne upanetabbam. anaññadatthike
 aññadatthikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike ve-
 matikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike anaññadatthi-
 kasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sesakam upaneti, sāmike apaloketvā upaneti,
 āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena upāsakā bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaratthāya chanda-
 kam saṃharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram

nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avocum : amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto. tato cīvaram āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saṃyācikena aññam cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saṃyācikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . saṃghikenā 'ti . . . saṃyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā. aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *After saṃghikena insert saṃyācikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa parivenāvāsikā bhikkhuniyo yāguyā kilamanti. atha kho so pūgo bhikkhunīnam yāguatthāya chandakam saṃharitvā aññatarassa āpaṇikassa ghare parikkhāram nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca : amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare yāguatthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto, tato taṇḍulam āharāpetvā yāgum pacāpetvā paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bha-

gavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññass' atthāya dinnena.

mahājanikenā 'ti gaṇassa na saṃghassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.

aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa parivenāvāsikā bhikkhuniyo . . . (see VIII. 1) . . . paribhūjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhūjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā . . . (see VIII. 1. *After mahājanikena insert saṃyācikenā*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena saṃyācikenā aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . mahājanikenā 'ti . . . saṃyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā. aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena saṃyācikenā*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visārādā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ kathāṃ kātum. bahū manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ payirupāsanti. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇaṃ udriyati. manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum: kiss' idaṃ vo ayye pariveṇaṃ udriyatīti. n' atth' āvuso dāyaka n' atthi kāraka 'ti. atha kho te manussā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇatthāya chandakaṃ sampharivā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parikkhāraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācivā bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñji. manussā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikenā samyācikenā aññaṃ cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpetīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikenā samyācikenā aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . puggalikenā 'ti ekāya bhikkhuniyā na saṃghassa na gaṇassa.

samyācikenā 'ti sayam yācivā.

aññaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (as above; read constantly puggalikenā samyācikenā) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visārādā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ kathāṃ kātum. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sītakāle mahagghaṃ kambalaṃ pārūpitvā yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi ayye yena attho 'ti. sace me tvaṃ mahārāja dātukāmo 'si, imaṃ kambalaṃ dehitī. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā kambalaṃ datvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. manussa ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : mahicchā imaṃ bhikkhuniyo asantutṭhā. kathāṃ hi nāma rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

garupāvuraṇaṃ pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyaṃ catukkaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpetabbaṃ. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

garupāvuraṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci sītakāle pāvuraṇaṃ. cetāpentiyaṃ 'ti viññāpentiyaṃ.

catukkamsaparamam cetâpetabban ti soḷasakahâpanagghanakam cetâpetabbam.

tato ce uttari cetâpeyyâ 'ti, tat' uttari viññâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idam me ayye garupâvuraṇam atirekacatukkamsaparamam cetâpitam nissaggiyam. imâham saṃghassa nissajjâmiti — pa — dadeyyâ 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyâya dammiti. ||1||

atirekacatukkamse atirekasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. atirekacatukkamse vematikâ . . . atirekacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ûnakacatukkamse atirekasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti catukkamsaparamam cetâpeti, ûnakacatukkamsaparamam cetâpeti, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aûñass' atthâya, attano dhanena, mahaggham cetâpetukâmassa appaggham cetâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti . . . (see XI. 1. *Instead of sîtakâle read uṇhakâle; instead of kambalam read khomam*) . . . uddisantu :

lahupâvuraṇam pana bhikkhuniyâ cetâpentiyâ adḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetâpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

lahupâvuraṇam nâma yam kiñci uṇhakâle pâvuraṇam, cetâpentiyâ 'ti viññâpentiyâ.

adḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetâpetabban ti dasakahâpanagghanakam cetâpetabbam. tato ce uttari . . . (see XI. 2. *Read lahupâvuraṇam atirekaadḍhateyyakamsaparamam; ati-*

rekaaddhateyyakamse, ūnakaaddhateyyakamse) . . . anāpatti. ||1||

anāpatti addhateyyakamsaparamaṃ cetāpeti, ūnakaaddhateyyakamsaparamaṃ cetāpeti . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyaṃ dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṃhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

tiṃsanissaggiyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo chasatthhisatâ pâcittiya dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarena upâsakena bhikkhunisaṃgho lasuṇena
pavârîto hoti yâsaṃ ayyânaṃ lasuṇena attho ahaṃ lasuṇenâ
'ti. khettapâlo ca ânatto hoti sace bhikkhuniyo âgacchanti
ekamekâya bhikkhuniyâ dve tayo bhaṇḍike dehîti. tena
kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyaṃ ussavo hoti, yathâbhatam
lasuṇam parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. bhikkhuniyo tam upâsakam
upasaṃkamitvâ etad avocaṃ : lasuṇena âvuso attho 'ti.
n' atth' ayye, yathâbhatam lasuṇam parikkhîṇam, khettaṃ
gacchathâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî khettaṃ gantvâ
na mattaṃ jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpesi. khettapâlo
ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
na mattaṃ jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpessantîti. assosum
kho bhikkhuniyo tassa khettapâlassa ujjhâyantassa khî-
yantassa vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ na mattaṃ
jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na mattaṃ jânitvâ lasu-
ṇam harâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî
na mattaṃ jânitvâ lasuṇam harâpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave
appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — dhammim kathaṃ
katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : bhûtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Thulla-
nandâ bhikkhunî aññatarassa brâhmaṇassa pajâpati aho-

tisso ca dhitaro Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo kālaṃ katvā aññatarāṃ haṃsayoniṃ upapajji, tassa sabbasovaṇṇamayā pattā ahesuṃ. so tāsāṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ deti. atha kho bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ayaṃ haṃso ambhākaṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ detīti taṃ haṃsarājaṃ gahetvā nippattāṃ akāsi. tassa puna jāyamānā pattā setā sampajjimsu. tadāpi bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī atilobhena suvaṇṇā parihīnā, idāni lasuṇā parihāyissatīti.

yaṃ laddhaṃ tena tutṭhabbaṃ, atilobho hi pāpako;
haṃsarājaṃ gahetvāna suvaṇṇā parihāyathā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī lasuṇaṃ khādeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

lasuṇaṃ nāma māgadhaṃ vuccati.

khādissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyaṃ. ||1||

lasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. lasuṇe vematikā . . . lasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. alasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe vematikā khādāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādāti, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti palaṇḍuke, bhañjanake, harītake, cāpalasuṇe, sūpasampāke, māṃsasampāke, telasampāke, sālave, uttari-bhaṅge, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpetvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyaṃhi saddhiṃ naggā

ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomāṃ saṃharāpessanti seyya-thāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tāsāṃ vesiyānaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ — pa —. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomāṃ saṃharāpessantīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . saṃharāpentīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . saṃharāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sambādhe lomāṃ saṃharāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sambādho nāma ubho upakacchakā muttakaraṇaṃ.

saṃharāpeyyā 'ti ekam pi lomāṃ saṃharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, bahuke pi lome saṃharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo anabhiratiyā pīlitā ovarakaṃ pavisitvā talaghātaṃ karonti. bhikkhuniyo tena saddena upadhāvitā tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kissa tumhe ayye purisena saddhiṃ sampadussathā 'ti. na mayaṃ ayye purisena saddhiṃ sampadussāmā 'ti bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karissantīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karontīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu : talaghātake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

talaghâtakam nâma samphassam sâdiyantî antamaso uppalapattena pi muttakaraṇe pahâram deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya
'ti. || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarâ purânarâjorodhâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ hoti. aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî anabhiratiyâ pîlitâ yena sâ bhikkhunî ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : rājā kho ayye tumhe cirâciram gacchati, katham tumhe dhârethâ 'ti. jatumatthakena ayye 'ti. kim etaṃ ayye jatumatthakan ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tassâ bhikkhuniyâ jatumatthakam âcikkhi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî jatumatthakam âdiyitvâ dhovitum vissaritvâ ekamantaṃ chaḍḍesi. bhikkhuniyo makkhikâhi samparikkham passitvâ evam âhamso : kass' idam kamman ti. sâ evam âha : mayh' idam kamman ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti —pa— : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî jatumatthakam âdiyissatîti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî jatumatthakam âdiyiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî jatumatthakam âdiyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu : jatumatthake pâcittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

jatumatthakam nâma jatumayaṃ kaṭṭhamayaṃ piṭṭhamayaṃ mattikâmayam.

âdiyeyyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyantî antamaso uppalapattam pi muttakaraṇam paveseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya
'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. atha kho Mahâpajâ-pati Gotamî yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃka-mitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ adhovâte aṭṭhâsi duggandho bhagavâ mâtugâmo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âdiyantu kho bhikkhuniyo udakasuddhikan ti Mahâpajâpatiṃ Gotamiṃ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho Mahâpa-jâpati Gotamî bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampa-haṃsitâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pa-karaṇe dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujâ-nâmi bhikkhave bhikkhunînam udakasuddhikan ti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî bhagavatâ udakasuddhikâ anuññatâ 'ti atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyantî muttakaraṇe vaṇam akâsi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyissatîti — pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . âdiyîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . âdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-nam . . . uddisantu :

udakasuddhikam pana bhikkhuniyâ âdiyamânâya dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâtabbam. tam atikkâmentiyâ pâ-cittiyam ti. ||2||1||

udakasuddhikam nâma muttakaraṇassa dhovanâ vuccati.

âdiyantiyâ 'ti dhovantiyâ. dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâ-tabban ti dvîsu aṅgulesu dve pabbaparamâ âdâtabbâ. tam atikkâmentiyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyantî antamaso kesagga-mattam pi atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti pâcitti-yassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe vematikâ âdiyati, âpatti pâ-cittiyassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe ûnakasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti

pācittiyassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaññā, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ūnakadvaṅgulapabbe ūnakasaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ūnakadvaṅgula-
pabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādi-
kammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Ārohanato nāma mahāmatto bhikkhūsu pabbajito
hoti, tassa purāṇadutiyikā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā hoti. tena
kho pana samayena so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā santike
bhattavissaggaṃ karoti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassa bhi-
kkhuno bhuñjantassa pāniyena ca vidhūpanena ca upa-
tiṭṭhitvā accāvadati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhu-
niṃ apasādesi : mā bhagini evarūpaṃ akāsi, n' etaṃ kappā-
tīti. pubbe maṃ tvaṃ evaṃ ca evaṃ ca karosi, idāni ettakaṃ
na sahasīti pāniyathālakam matthake āsumbhītvā vidhūpa-
nena pahāraṃ adāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . .
vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhussa pahāraṃ
dassatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . .
adāsīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : ka-
thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . dassatī. n' etaṃ
bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāni-
yena vā vidhūpanena vā upatitṭheyya, pācittiyaṃ
ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhussā 'ti upasampannassa.

bhuñjantassā 'ti pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhoja-
naṃ bhuñjantassa.

pāniyaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pāniyaṃ. vidhūpanan nāma yā
kāci vījanī.

upatitṭheyyā 'ti hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññā pānīyena vā vidhūpanena vā upatitṭhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematikā . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā upatitṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. khādaniyaṃ khādantassa upatitṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa upatitṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti deti, dāpeti, anupasampannaṃ āpāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sassakāle āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpetvā nagaraṃ atiharanti. dvāraṭṭhāne deth' ayye bhāgaṃ ti pali-buddhitvā muñeimsu. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpessanti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī āmakadhaññaṃ viññitvā vā viññāpetvā vā bhajjitvā vā bhajjāpetvā vā koṭṭitvā vā koṭṭāpetvā vā pacitvā vā pacāpetvā vā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āmakadhaññaṃ nāma sāli vīhi yavo godhūmo kaṅgu va-rako kudrūsako.

viññitvā 'ti sayam viññitvā. viññāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ viññāpetvā. bhajjitvā 'ti sayam bhajjitvā. bhajjāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ bhajjāpetvā. koṭṭitvā 'ti . . . koṭṭāpetvā 'ti . . . pacitvā 'ti . . . pacāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ pacāpetvā. bhuñjissāmīti paṭi-

gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyaassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, aparappaṇaṃ viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo nibbīṭṭharājabhaṭo tañ ñeva bhaṭapathaṃ yācissāmīti sīsaṃ nhāyitvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ nissāya rājakulaṃ gacchati. aññatarā bhikkhunī kaṭāhe vaccaṃ katvā tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍentī tassa brāhmaṇassa matthake āsumbhi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo . . . vipāceti: assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. kathaṃ hi nāma gūthakaṭāhaṃ matthake āsumbhissanti. imāsaṃ upassayaṃ jhāpessāmīti ummukaṃ gahe tvā upassayaṃ pavisati. aññataro upāsako upassayā nikkhamanto addasa tam brāhmaṇaṃ ummukaṃ gahe tvā upassayaṃ pavisantaṃ. disvāna tam brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca: kissa tvaṃ bho ummukaṃ gahe tvā upassayaṃ pavisasīti. imā maṃ bho muṇḍā bandhakiniyo gūthakaṭāhaṃ matthake āsumbhimsu, imāsaṃ upassayaṃ jhāpessāmīti. gaccha bho brāhmaṇa, maṇḍalaṃ etaṃ, sahaṃ lacchasi tañ ca bhaṭapathan ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo sīsaṃ nhāyitvā rājakulaṃ gantvā sahaṃ alatta tañ ca bhaṭapathaṃ. atha kho so upāsako upassayaṃ pavisitvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocetvā paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uccāraṃ tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍessantīti — pa —. saccā kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍentīti. saccā bhagavā. vigaṇhi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā saṃkāraṃ vā vighāsaṃ vā tirokuḍḍe vā tiropākāre vā chaḍḍeyya vā chaḍḍāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

uccāro nāma gūtho vuccati. passāvo nāma muttam vuccati. samkāram nāma kacavaram vuccati. vighāsam nāma calakāni vā atthikāni vā ucchitthodakam vā.

kuddo nāma tayo kuddā, itthakākuddo silākuddo dārukuddo. pākāro nāma tayo pākārā, itthakāpākāro silāpākāro dārupākāro. tirokudde 'ti kuddassa parato. tiropākāre 'ti pākārassa parato.

chaddēyyā 'ti sayam chaddeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaddāpeyyā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ānattā bahukam pi chaddeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti oloketvā chaddeti, avalaṇṇe chaddeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa bhikkhunūpassayam nissāya yavakhetam hoti. bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi passāvam pi samkāram pi vighāsam pi khette chaddenti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākam yavakhetam dūsessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi . . . vighāsam pi harite chaddessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī uccāram vā passāvam vā samkāram vā vighāsam vā harite chaddēyya vā chaddāpeyya vā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

uccāro . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . ucchitthodakam vā.

haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ yaṃ manussānaṃ upabhogaparibhogaṃ ropimaṃ.

chaddeyyā 'ti sayāṃ chaddeṭṭi, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaddāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

harite haritasāññaṃ chaddeṭṭi vā chaddāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. harite vematikā . . . harite aharitasāññaṃ . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aharite haritasāññaṃ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite aharitasāññaṃ, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti oloketvā chaddeṭṭi, khetamariyāde chaddeṭṭi, sāmike āpucchitvā apaloketvā chaddeṭṭi, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo giraggasamajjaṃ dassanāya agamaṃsu. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gītaṃ pi vāditam pi dassanāya āgacchissanti seyyathāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī naccam vā gītaṃ vā vāditam vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naccam nāma yaṃ kiñci naccam. gītaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci gītaṃ. vāditam nāma yaṃ kiñci vāditam.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ʔhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekam-ekam dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ʔhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārāme ʔhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, bhikkhuniyā ʔhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā naccanti vā gāyanti vā vādenti vā, paṭipathaṃ gacchanti passati vā suṇāti vā, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

PĀCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattiṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tena purisena saddhiṃ rattandhakāre appadīpe eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissati pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
rattandhakāre 'ti oggate suriye. appadīpe 'ti anāloke.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-nagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhitum sallapitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sallapeyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse ṭhiṭṭha sallapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsam vijahitvā santi-ṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vā petena vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhim santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññā-vihitā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattthim agamāsi kenacid eva kara-ṇīyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhi-tum sallapitum ti ten' eva purisena saddhim paṭicchanne okāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuni-yo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read paṭicchanne okāse*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pā-cittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paṭicchanno nāma okāso kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilāñjena vā sānipākārena vā rukkheṇa vā thambheṇa vā kotthalīyā vā yena kenaci paṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattthiṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhitum sallapitum ti ten' eva purisena saddhiṃ ajjhokāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read ajjhokāse*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ajjhokāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ajjhokāso nāma appaṭicchanno hoti kuḍḍena vā . . . kotthalīyā vā yena kenaci appaṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi byūhe pi siṅghāṭake pi purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi nikaṇṇikaṃ pi jappeti dutiyikaṃ pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rathiyāya pi . . . santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pi nikaṇṇikaṃ pi jappissati dutiyikaṃ pi bhikkhunim uyyojessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī rathiyāya vā byūhe vā sīnghātake vā purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā nikaṇṇikaṃ vā jappeyya dutiyikaṃ vā bhikkhunim uyyojeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

rathiyā nāma racchā vuccati. byūhan nāma yen' eva pavisanti ten' eva nikkhamanti. sīnghātake nāma caccaraṃ vuccati.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-nagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhituṃ sallapituṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca. santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. sallapeyya vā 'ti . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. nikaṇṇikaṃ vā jappeyya 'ti purisassa upa-kaṇṇake āroceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dutiyikaṃ vā bhikkhu-nim uyyojeyya 'ti anācāraṃ ācaritukāmā dutiyikaṃ pi bhi-kkhuṇim uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanupacāraṃ vā savanupacāraṃ vā vijahantiyā āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vā petena vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhim santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññāvihitā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, na anācāraṃ ācaritukāmā sati karaṇīye dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuṇim uyyojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulupikā hoti niccabhattikā. atha kho sā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasama-yaṃ nivāsetvā pattacāvaraṃ ādāya yena taṃ kuḷaṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anā-pucchā pakkāmi. tassa kulassa dāsī gharaṃ sammajjanti

taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya pakkhipi. manussā taṃ āsanam apassantā taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kahaṃ taṃ ayye āsanam ti. nāhaṃ taṃ āvuso āsanam passāmīti. deth' ayye taṃ āsanam ti paribhāsivā niccabhattikaṃ pacchindimsu. atha kho te manussā gharam sodhentā taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya passitvā taṃ bhikkhunim khamāpetvā niccabhattikaṃ paṭṭhapesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī purebhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī purebhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
purebhattaṃ nāma aruṇuggaṃ upādāya yāva majjhantikā.
kulaṃ nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulaṃ brāhmaṇakulaṃ
vessakulaṃ suddakulaṃ.

upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

āsanam nāma pallaṅkassa okāso vuccati.

nisīditvā 'ti tasmim nisīditvā.

sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyyā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso viññū taṃ anāpucchā anovassakaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ajjhokāse upacāram atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. pallaṅkassa anokāse, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā gacchati, asaṃhārame, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī pacchābhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdati pi abhinipajjati pi. manussā Thullanandam bhikkhunim hiri-yamānā āsane n'eva abhinisīdanti na abhinipajjanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā pacchābhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdissati pi abhinipajjissati pīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . abhinipajjissati pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjati pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjissati pi. n'etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pacchābhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdeyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pacchābhattam nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva atthamgate suriye.

kulan nāma . . . upasamkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

sāmike anāpucchā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso sāmiko dātum tam anāpucchā.

āsanam nāma . . . vuccati.

abhinisīdeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinisīdati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasāññā āsane abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . (see XV. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âpucchâ âsane abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, dhuvapaññatte, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchantâ sâyaṃ aññataraṃ gâmaṃ upagantvâ aññataraṃ brâhmaṇakulaṃ upasaṃkamtivâ okâsaṃ yâcimsu. atha kho sâ brâhmaṇî tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: âgametha ayye yâva brâhmaṇo âgacchatîti. bhikkhuniyo yâva brâhmaṇo âgacchatîti seyyaṃ santharitvâ ekaccâ nisîdîmsu ekaccâ nipajjîmsu. atha kho so brâhmaṇo rattim âgantvâ taṃ brâhmaṇim etad avoca: kâ imâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ 'ti. nikkadḍhatha imâ muṇḍâ bandhakiniyo 'ti gharato nikkadḍhâpesi. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhunînaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo vikâle kulâni upasaṃkamtivâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyaṃ santharitvâ abhinisîdissanti pi abhinipajjissanti pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjanti pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjissanti pi. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vikâle kulâni upasaṃkamtivâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyaṃ santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ abhinisîdeyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vikâlo nâma atthamgate suriye yâva aruṇuggamanâ.

kulaṃ nâma . . . upasaṃkamtivâ 'ti . . . sâmike anâpucchâ 'ti . . . (XVI. 2. 2) . . . seyyaṃ nâma antamaso paṇṇasanthâro pi. santharitvâ 'ti sayam santharitvâ. santha-

rāpetvā 'ti aññam santharāpetvā. abhinisideyyā 'ti . . .
abhinipajjeyyā 'ti . . . ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā seyyam santharitvā vā
santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti
pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite
āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anā-
pucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti
dukkatassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā seyyam santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā
abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhunī
Bhaddam Kāpilāniṃ sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti. Bhaddā Kāpi-
lānī bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayaṃ maṃ ayye bhikkhunī
sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti, imissāhaṃ cīvaram dassāmīti. atha
kho sā bhikkhunī duggahitena dūpadhāritena param ujjhā-
pesi: ahaṃ kir' ayye ayyam na sakkaccaṃ upatṭhemi, na
kira me ayyā cīvaram dassatīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā
. . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī duggahitena
dūpadhāritena param ujjhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . ujjhāpesīti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhi-
kkhunī . . . ujjhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ
. . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī duggahitena dūpadhāritena param
ujjhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

duggahitenā 'ti aññathā uggahitena. dūpadhāritenā 'ti
aññathā upadhāritena.

paran ti upasampannam. ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim etad avocum: ap' ayye amhākam bhaṇḍakam passeyyāsīti. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: aham eva nūna corī aham eva nūnā-lajjinī, yā ayyā attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo tā maṃ evam āhamsu: ap' ayye . . . passeyyāsīti. sacā h' ayye tumhākam bhaṇḍakam gaṇhāmi, assamaṇī homi brahmacariyā cavāmi nirayam upapajjāmi. yā pana maṃ abhūtena evam āha, sāpi assamaṇī hotu brahmacariyā cavatu nirayam upapajjatū 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

attānaṃ ti paccattam. paraṃ ti upasampannam.

nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasāññā nirayena vā brahmācariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasāññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. tiracchānāyoniya vā pettivisayena vā manussadobbhaggena vā abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsānipurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodissatīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

attānaṃ ti paccattam.

vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vadhati na rodati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rodati na vadhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nātibyaśanena vā bhogabyaśanena vā rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhā rodati na vadhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

andhakāravaggo dutiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhiṃ naggā ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā tā bhikkhuniyo uppaṇḍesum : kiṃ nu kho nāma ayye tumhākaṃ daharānaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ciṇṇena. nanu nāma kāmā paribhuñjitabbā. yadā jīṇā bhavissatha tadā brahmacariyaṃ carissatha, evaṃ tumhākaṃ ubho antā pariggahitā bhavissantīti. bhikkhuniyo vesiyāhi uppaṇḍiyamānā maṅkū ahesum. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutthutāya — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī naggā nhāyeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naggā nhāyeyyā 'ti anivattā vā apārutā vā nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacīvarikāya vā natthacīvarikāya vā, āpa-dāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2|| 2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ udakasāṭikā anuññātā

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bhagavatâ udakasâtikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâresum, purato pi pacchato pi âkadḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamâṇikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâressantitî — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhârentitî. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu: udakasâtikam pana bhikkhuniyâ kârayamânâya pâmâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamâṇam: dîghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkâmentiyâ chedanakam pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

udakasâtikâ nâma yâya nivatthâ nhâyati.

kârayamânâya 'ti karontiyâ vâ kârâpentiyâ vâ.

pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ tatr' idam . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo: tam atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbam.

attanâ vippakatam attanâ pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. attanâ vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakatam attanâ pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabbhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamâṇikam karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena katam pamâṇâtikkantam paṭilabbhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânam vâ bhummattharaṇam vâ sâṇipâkâram vâ bhisim vâ bimbohanam vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarissâ bhikkhuniyâ mahagghe cîvaradusse cîvaram dukkaṭam hoti dussibbitam. Thullanandâ bhi-

kkhunî tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : sundaram kho idam te ayye civaradussam civarā ca kho dukkaṭam dussibbitan ti. visibbemi ayye sibbessatī. ām' ayye sibbessāmīti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tam cīvaram visibbervâ Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyâ adâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sibbessāmi sibbessāmīti n' eva sibbeti na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti. katham hi nāma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ cīvaram visibbāpetvâ n' eva sibbessati na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ cīvaram visibbāpetvâ n' eva sibbeti na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karotīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . ussukkaṃ karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ cīvaram visibbervâ vâ visibbāpetvâ vâ sâ pacchâ anantarāyikinî n' eva sibbeyya na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyya aññatra catūhapañcāhâ, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyâ.

cīvaran nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram.

visibbervâ 'ti sayam visibbervâ. visibbāpetvâ 'ti aññam visibbāpetvâ.

sâ pacchâ anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva sibbeyyâ 'ti na sayam sibbeyya. na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyyâ 'ti na aññam āṇāpeyya.

aññatra catūhapañcāhâ 'ti ṭhapervâ catūhapañcāham.

n' eva sibbessāmi na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññâ cīvaram visibbervâ vâ visibbāpetvâ vâ sâ pacchâ anantarāyikinî n' eva sibbeti na sabbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti aññatra catūhapañcāhâ, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikâ . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññâ . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram visibbervâ vâ . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhâ, āpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampannāya cīvaram vā aññaṃ vā pa-
rikkhāram visibbetvā vā . . . aññaṃ catūhapañcāhā, āpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañña, āpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukka-
tassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasañña, āpatti dukka-
tassa. ||2||

anāpatti sati antarāye pariyesitvā na labhati karontam,
catūhapañcāham atikkāmeti, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya,
ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam hatthe cīvaram
nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamanti.
tāni cīvarāni cīram nikkhattāni kaṇṇakitāni honti. tāni
bhikkhuniyo otāpentī. bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad
avocum : kass' imāni ayye cīvarāni kaṇṇakitānīti. atha kho
tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā
tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma
bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvā
santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamissantīti — pa —
saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamantīti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi
nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamissanti. n' etam
bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram
atikkāmeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram atikkāmeyyā 'ti pañcamam
divasam pañca cīvarāni n' eva nivāseti na pārupati na otāpeti
pañcamam divasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pañcāhātikkante atikkantasañña, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcā-
hātikkante vematikā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhātikkante

anatikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pañcamam divasam pañca cīvarāni nivāseti vā pārupati vā otāpeti vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī piṇḍāya caritvā allacīvaram pattharitvā vihāram pāvisi. aññatarā bhikkhunī tam cīvaram pārupitvā gāmam piṇḍāya pāvisi. sā nikkhamitvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ap' ayye mayham cīvaram passeyyāthā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tassā bhikkhuniyā etam attham ārocesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī mayham cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī cīvarasamkamanīyam dhāreyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

cīvarasamkamanīyam nāma upasampannāya pañcannam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram tassā vā adinnam tam vā anāpucchā nivāseti vā pārupati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvarasamkamanīyam dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācitti-

yassa. anupasampannâya cîvarasamkamanîyam dhâreti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti sâ vâ deti tam vâ âpucchâ nivâseti vâ pârupati vâ, acchinnacîvarikâya, naṭṭhacîvarikâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ upatṭhâkakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: bhikkhunîsamghassa ayye cîvaram dassamâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tumhe bahukiccâ bahukaranîyâ 'ti antarâyam akâsi. tena kho pana samayena tassa kulassa gharam dayhati. te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ amhâkam deyyadhammam antarâyam karissati. ubhayen' amhâ paribâhirâ bhogehi ca puññena câ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipâcentanam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ gaṇassa cîvaralâbham antarâyam karissatîti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî gaṇassa cîvaralâbham antarâyam akâsîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî gaṇassa cîvaralâbham antarâyam kareyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gaṇo nâma bhikkhunîsamgho vuccati.

cîvaram nâma channam cîvarânam. aññataram cîvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

antarāyaṃ kareyyā 'ti kathaṃ imaṃ cīvaram dadeyyun ti antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sambahulānaṃ bhikkhunānaṃ vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā anupasampannāya vā cīvaram vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ānisaṃsaṃ dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunīsaṃghassa akālacīvaram uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho bhikkhunīsaṃgho taṃ cīvaram bhājetukāmo sannipati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo pakkantā honti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayye bhikkhuniyo pakkantā, na tāva cīvaram bhājiyissatīti cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhati. bhikkhuniyo na tāva cīvaram bhājiyissatīti vippakkamimsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī antevāsibhikkhuniyo āgatāsu taṃ cīvaram bhājāpesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissatīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissati. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dhammiko nāma cīvaravibhaṅgo, samaggo bhikkhunīsaṃgho sannipatitvā bhājeti.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti kathaṃ imaṃ cīvaram bhājeyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammike vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammike adhammikasaññā . . . anāpatti. adhammike dhammikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike adhammikasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā paṭibāhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī naṭānam pi naṭakānam pi laṅghikānam pi sokajjhāyikānam pi kumbhathūnikānam pi samaṇacīvaram deti mayhaṃ parisati vaṇṇaṃ bhāsathā 'ti. naṭāpi naṭakāpi laṅghikāpi sokajjhāyikāpi kumbhathūnikāpi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parisati vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti: ayyā Thullanandā bahussutā bhānikā visāraddā paṭṭhā dhammakathaṃ kātum. detha ayyāya karoṭha ayyāya 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā agārikassa samaṇacīvaram dassatīti — pi —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . detīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . dassati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā samaṇacīvaram dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniṃ.

agāriko nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. paribbājako nāma bhikkhuṃ ca sāmaṇeraṃ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno. paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniṃ ca sikkhamānaṃ ca sāmaṇeriṃ ca ṭhapetvā yā kāci paribbājakasamāpannā.

samanacīvaram nāma kappakatam vuccati. deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti mātāpitunnam deti, tāvakālikam deti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā upaṭṭhākakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : sace mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaram dassāma 'ti. tena kho pana samayena vassam vutthā bhikkhuniyo cīvaram bhājetukāma sannipatimsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca : āgametha ayye, atthi bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvarapaccāsā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum : gacch' ayye tam cīvaram jānāhīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā te manusse etad avoca : dethāvuso bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaran ti. na mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunīsamghassa cīvaram dātun ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . atikkāmessīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . atikkāmessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dubbalacīvarapaccāsā nāma, sace mayam sakkoma dassāma karissāma 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti.

cīvarakālasamayo nāma anattathe kaṭhine vassānassa

pacchimo mâso, atthate kaṭhine pañca mâsâ. cīvarakālasamayaṃ atikkāmeyyâ 'ti anatthate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimam divasaṃ atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atthate kaṭhine kaṭhinuddhārādivasaṃ atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dubbalaçivare dubbalaçivarasaññâ cīvarakālasamayaṃ atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dubbalaçivare vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dubbalaçivare adubbalaçivarasaññâ . . . anâpatti. adubbalaçivare dubbalaçivarasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalaçivare vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalaçivare adubbalaçivarasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ânisamsaṃ dassetvâ nivāreti, ummattikāya, âdikammikāyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upāsakena saṃghaṃ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti. so tassa vihārassa mahe ubhatosaṃghassa akālācivaraṃ dātukāmo hoti. tena kho pana samayena ubhatosaṃghassa kaṭhinaṃ atthatam hoti. atha kho so upāsako saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ yâci. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṭhinaṃ uddharitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave kaṭhinaṃ uddharitabbam: byattena bhikkhunâ paṭibālana saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ uddhareyya. esâ ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ uddharati. yassāyasmato khamati kaṭhinassa uddhāro so tuṇ' assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. ubbhatam saṃghena kaṭhinaṃ, khamati . . . dhārayāmiti. ||1||

atha kho so upāsako bhikkhunīsaṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunī cīvaraṃ

amhākaṃ bhavissatīti kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāhi. atha kho so upāsako . . . vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāhissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā . . . (see XXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dhammiko nāma kaṭhinuddhāro, samaggo bhikkhunīsamagho sannipatitvā uddharati.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti kathaṃ idaṃ kaṭhinaṃ uddhareyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati . . . (see XXVII. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

naggavaggo tatiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattenti. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattenti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeeyum,
pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upa-
sammannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeeyun ti, ekâya nipannâya aparâ ni-
pajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. uṭṭahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekâya nipannâya aparâ nisîdati, ubho vâ nisîdanti,
ummattikânam, âdikammikânan ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭenti.
manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ . . . (XXXI. 1. *Instead*
of ekamañce read ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tu-
vaṭṭeeyum, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upa-
sammannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭeeyun ti, tañ ñeva attha-
ritvâ tañ ñeva pârupanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ tuvaṭṭenti,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ . . .
ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ . . . âpatti
pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇe nânâpâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. nânattharaṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ,
âpatti dukkaṭassa, nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ, âpatti
dukkatassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇa-
saññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti vavattânam dassetvâ nipajjanti, ummattikânam,
âdikammikânan ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum. Bhaddāpi Kāpilānī bahussutā hoti . . . kātum ulārasambhāvitā. manussā ayyā Bhaddā Kāpilānī bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum ulārasambhāvitā 'ti Bhaddam Kāpilānīm paṭhamam payirupāsivā pacchā Thullanandam bhikkhunīm payirupāsanti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī issāpakatā imā kira appicchā santutṭhā pavivittā asamsaṭṭhā yā imā saññattibahulā viññattibahulā viharantīti Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā purato caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti uddisati pi uddisāpeti pi sajjhāyam pi karoti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ayyāya Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsum kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

sañciccā 'ti jānanāti sañjānanāti cecca abhivitaritvā vītikamo.

aphāsum kareyyā 'ti iminā imissā aphāsu bhavissatīti anāpucchā purato caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā sajjhāyam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā sañcicca aphāsum karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . .

upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ sañcicca aphâsum karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannâya sañcicca aphâsum karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na aphâsum kattukâmâ âpucchâ purato caṅkamati vâ . . . sajjhâyaṃ vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dukkhitā sahaṇṇiṇiṃ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ karoti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ dukkhitā sahaṇṇiṇiṃ n' eva upatṭhessati na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ karissatîti — pa —. saccā kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karotîti. saccā bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî dukkhitā sahaṇṇiṇiṃ n' eva upatṭheyya na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dukkhitâ nâma gilânâ vuccati.

sahaṇṇiṇi nâma saddhivihârinî vuccati.

n' eva upatṭheyyâ 'ti na sayā upatṭheyya. na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ kareyyâ 'ti na aññā āpāpeyya. n' eva upatṭhessāmi na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ karissāmîti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. antevāsiṃ vâ anupasampannaṃ vâ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâ Kâpilânî Sâkete vassam upagatâ hoti. sâ kenacid eva karaṇiyena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ santike dûtam pâhesi: sace me ayyâ Thullanandâ upassayam dadeyya, âgaccheyyâm' aham Sâvatthin ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî evam âha: âgacchatu dassâmîti. atha kho Bhaddâ Kâpilânî Sâketâ Sâvatthim agamâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ upassayam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti bhâṇikâ . . . (see XXXIII.1) . . . viññatti-bahulâ viharantîti kupitâ anattamanâ Bhaddam Kâpilânim upassayâ nikkadḍhi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ ayyâya Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍhissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ . . . nikkadḍhiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ . . . nikkadḍhissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu: yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍheyya vâ nikkadḍhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.
upassayo nâma karâtabaddho vuccati.
datvâ 'ti sayam datvâ.
kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.
nikkadḍheyyâ 'ti gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkadḍhati,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvâ bahi nikkadḍhati,

âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkadḍhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam âñâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim âṇattâ bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ upassayaṃ datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. akavâtabaddhâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ kavâtabaddhâ vâ akavâtabaddhâ vâ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti alajjinim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikaṃ n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, bhaṇḍanakârikaṃ — pa — kalahakârikaṃ — pa — vivâdakârikaṃ — pa — bhassakârikaṃ — pa — saṃghe adhikarânakârikaṃ n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, antevâsinim vâ saddhivihârinim vâ na sammâvattantim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâraṃ n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî saṃsatṭhâ viharati gahapatiṇâpi gahapatiputtana pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî saṃsatṭhâ viharissati . . . pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî saṃsatṭhâ viharati . . . pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhi-

kkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī samsatthā viharissati . . . pi.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samsatthā vihareyya gahapatinā vā
gahapatiputtana vā, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa
vacanīyā : māyye samsatthā vihari gahapatināpi gahapati-
puttana pi. vivicc' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginiyā saṃgho
vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca pana sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vucca-
mānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi
yāvatiyaṃ samanubhāsitaḥ tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāva-
tatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam
kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena sam-
satthā.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto
nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā samsatthā bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhi aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti
tāhi vattaḥ : māyye samsatthā . . . vaṇṇetīti. dutiyaṃ
pi vattaḥ. tatiyaṃ pi vattaḥ. sace paṭinissajjati, icc
etam kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā
na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjhaṃ
pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattaḥ : māyye samsatthā . . . vaṇṇetīti.
dutiyaṃ pi vattaḥ. tatiyaṃ pi vattaḥ. sace paṭi-
nissajjati, icc etam kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti
dukkatassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitaḥ. evañ ca pana
bhikkhave samanubhāsitaḥ : byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭiba-
lāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ
itthannāmā bhikkhunī samsatthā viharati gahapatināpi gaha-
patiputtana pi. sā taṃ vatthunā na paṭinissajjati. yadi
saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim
samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti.
suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . dutiyaṃ
pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyaṃ pi etam atthaṃ
vadāmi — pa —. samanubhatthā saṃghena itthannāmā bhi-
kkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhā-
rayāmi.

ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā. kamma-
vācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati,
āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dham-
makamme adhammakammasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa.
adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhamma-
kamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ caranti. dhuttā dūsenti. yā tā
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi
buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . .
carissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:
yā pana bhikkhunī antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

antoraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijjite viharati tassa raṭṭhe.

sāsāṅkaṃ nāma, tasmiṃ magge corānaṃ nivṛṭṭhokāso
dissati bhuttokāso dissati ṭhitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati
nipannokāso dissati. sappatiḥbhayan nāma, tasmiṃ magge
corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākoṭitā dissanti.

asatthikā nāma vinā satthena.

cārikaṃ careyyā 'ti, kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare
gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araññe aḍḍhayaḍḍhayaḍḍhaya
aḍḍhayaḍḍhaya āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti satthena saha gacchati, kheme appaṭibhaye
gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tiroraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ caranti. dhuttā . . . (see XXXVII. 1. *Instead of antoraṭṭhe read tiroraṭṭhe*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī tiroraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
tiroraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati taṃ ṭhapetvā aññassa raṭṭhe.

sāsāṅkan nāma . . . (see XXXVII. 2) . . . ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antovassaṃ cārikaṃ caranti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti haritāni tipāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāṇe saṃghātaṃ āpādentā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vi-garahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī antovassaṃ cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhūti.
antovassan ti purimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ pacchimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ
avasitvâ.

cârikaṃ careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme . . . (XXXVII.
2. 1) . . . agâmake araññe . . . pâcittiyassa. ||1||
anâpatti sattâhakaraṇiyena gacchati, kenaci ubbâḷhâ gaccha-
ti, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Ve-
ḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhuniyo tatth' eva Râjagahe vassaṃ vasanti tattha
hemantaṃ tattha gimhaṃ. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: âhunda-
rikâ bhikkhunînaṃ disâ andhakârâ, na imâsaṃ disâ pakkhâ-
yantiti. assosaṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesāṃ manussânaṃ . . .
vipâcentânaṃ. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnaṃ etaṃ
atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. atha
kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ
kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhi-
kkhunînaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase
paṭicca . . . evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ
sikkhâpadaṃ uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vassaṃ vutthâ cârikaṃ na
pakkameyya antamaso chappaṇcayojanâni pi, pâcittiyaṃ
ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhūti.
vassaṃ vutthâ nâma purimaṃ vâ temâsaṃ pacchimaṃ vâ
temâsaṃ vutthâ.

cârikaṃ na pakkamissâmi antamaso chappaṇcayojanâni
pîti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya
'ti. ||2||2||

tuvattavaggo catuttho.

PĀCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadikosalassa uyyāne cittāgāre paṭibhānacittam katam hoti. bahū manussā cittāgāram dassanāya gacchanti. chabbaggiyāpi bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya agamamsu. manussā . . . vipācenti: kaṭham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kaṭham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kaṭham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā pokkharaniṃ vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

rājāgāram nāma yattha katthaci rañño kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katam hoti. cittāgāram nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katam hoti. ārāmo nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kato hoti. uyyānaṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katam hoti. pokkharaniṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katā hoti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti ârâme ðhitâ passati, gacchantî vâ âgacchantî vâ passati, sati karaṇiye gantvâ passati, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo âsandim pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuñjanti. manussâ viharacârikam âhiṇḍantâ passivâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âsandim pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuñjissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu: yâ pana bhikkhunî âsandim vâ pallaṅkam vâ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
âsandi nâma atikkantappamâṇâ vuccati. pallaṅko nâma âharimehi vâlehi kato hoti.
paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcitiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âsandiya pâde chinditvâ paribhuñjati, pallaṅkassa vâle chinditvâ paribhuñjati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttaṃ kantanti.

manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantīti . . . — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī suttam kanteyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

suttam nāma cha suttāni, khomam kappāsikam koseyyam kambalam sānam bhaṅgam.

kanteyyā 'ti sayam kantati, payoge dukkaṭam, ujjavujjave āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kantitasuttam kantati, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karonti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . karissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī gihiveyyāvaccam kareyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gihiveyyāvaccam nāma agārikassa yāgum vā bhattam vā

khâdaniyam vâ pacati, sâṭakam vâ vetṭhanam vâ dhovati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti yâgupâne, samṅhabbatte, cetiyapûjâya, attano veyyâvaccakarassa yâgum vâ bhattam vâ khâdaniyam vâ pacati sâṭakam vâ vetṭhanam vâ dhovati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ etad avoca : eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkam karoti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ n' eva vûpasamessati na vûpasamâya ussukkam karissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasameti . . . karotîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasamessati . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vûpasameyya na vûpasamâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

adhikaraṇam nâma cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam.

eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vinicchehi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vūpasameyyā 'ti na sayam vūpasameyya. na vūpasamāya ussukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam ānāpeyya. n' eva vūpasamessāmi na vūpasamāya ussukkam karissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā adhikaraṇaṃ n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkam karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannāya adhikaraṇaṃ n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī naṭṭanam pi . . . (XXVIII. 1. *Instead of samaṇacivaraṃ deti [dassati] read sahatthā khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ deti [dassati]*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunī.

agāriko nāma . . . (XXVIII. 2) . . . paribbājikasamāpannā. khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇaṃ ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . mamsaṃ.

dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena

vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. udakadantaponam deti, āpatti dukkatassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, bāhiralepam deti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhuñjati. aññā utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na labhanti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhuñjatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhuñjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyān ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āvasathacīvaran nāma utuniyo bhikkhuniyo paribhuñjantū 'ti dinnam hoti.

anissajjitvā paribhuñjeyyā 'ti dve tisso rattiyo paribhuñjitvā catutthadivase dhovitvā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmāneriyā vā anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññā paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anissajjite vematikā . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti nissajjitvā paribhuñjati, punapariyāyena paribhuñjati, aññā utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na honti, acchinnacīvarikāya, natthacīvarikāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āvasatho dayhati. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : hand' ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nīharāma 'ti. ekacca evaṃ āhaṃsu : na mayam ayye nīharissāma. yaṃ kiñci natṭhaṃ sabbam amhe abhiyujjissatīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī punad eva taṃ āvasathaṃ paccāgantvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nīharitthā 'ti. na mayam ayye nīharimbā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āvasathe dayhamāne bhaṇḍakaṃ na nīharissantīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmiti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigharahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkameyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āvasatho nāma kavāṭabaddho vuccati.

anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyā 'ti bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmaṇeriyā vā anissajjitvā parikkhittassa āvasathassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa āvasathassa upacāraṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anissajjite vematikā . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. akavāṭabaddhaṃ anissajjitvā pakkamati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjitvâ pakkamati, sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâṃ . . . vipâcentânâṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pariyâpuṇissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

tiracchânavijjâ nâma yaṃ kiñci bâhirakam anatthasamphitam.

pariyâpuṇeyyâ 'ti padena pariyâpuṇâti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa. akkharâya pariyâpuṇâti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti lekham pariyâpuṇâti, dhâraṇam pariyâpuṇâti, guttatthâya parittam pariyâpuṇâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracchānavijjam vācenti. manussā ujjhāyanti . . . (XLIX. 1. *Instead of pariyāpuṇanti, pariyāpuṇissanti, read, vācenti, vācessanti*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī tiracchānavijjam vāceyya, pācittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
tiracchānavijjā nāma . . . vāceyyā 'ti padena vāceti . . .
(XLIX. 2. *Instead of pariyāpuṇāti read vāceti*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

cittāgāravaggo pañcama.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū gāmakāvāse ekacīvarā cīvarakammaṃ karonti. bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimṃsu. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyaṇ ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā āvāsā pakkamimṃsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti ārāmaṃ nāgamamṃsu. atha kho te bhikkhū punad eva taṃ āvāsaṃ paccagacchimṃsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā āgatā 'ti āpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimṃsu, upasaṃka-

mitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atthamsu. ekamantaṃ t̥hitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum : kissa tumhe bhaginiyo āramam n' eva sammajjittha na pāniyam paribhojaniyam upatthāpitthā 'ti. bhagavatā ayyā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti na anāpucchā āramo pavisitabbo 'ti, tena mayam na āgamimhā 'ti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhum āpucchā āramam pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramam paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā āvāsā pakka-mitvā punad eva taṃ āvāsaṃ paccāgacchimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti anāpucchā āramam pavisimsu. tāsaṃ kukkuccaṃ ahosi : bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramo pavisitabbo 'ti mayaṃ ca santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramam pavisimhā. kacci nu kho mayam pācittiyaṃ āpattiṃ āpannā 'ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānaṃ sabhikkhukaṃ āramam anāpucchā paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||3||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti te vā ārocenti.

sabhikkhuko nāma āramo yattha bhikkhū rukkhamūle pi vasanti.

anāpucchā āramam paviseyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaṇeraṃ vā āramikaṃ vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa āramassa parikkhepam atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa āramassa upacāraṃ okkamantiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sabhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramam pavisati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sabhikkhuke vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. sabhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññā . . . anāpatti. abhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti santam bhikkhum âpucchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpucchâ pavisati, sîsânulokikâ gacchati, yattha bhikkhuniyo sannipatitâ honti tattha gacchati, ârâmena maggo hoti, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||4||

PÂCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Upâlissa upajjhâyo âyasmâ Kappitako susâne viharati. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyanam bhikkhuninam mahatarâ bhikkhunî kâlamkatâ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim nîharitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihârassa avidûre jhâpetvâ thûpam katvâ gantvâ tasmim thûpe rodanti. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tena saddena ubbâlho tam thûpam bhinditvâ pakiresi. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo iminâ Kappitakena amhâkam ayyâya thûpo bhinno, handa nam ghâtemâ 'ti mantesum. aññatarâ bhikkhunî âyasmato Upâlissa etam attham ârocesi. âyasmâ Upâli âyasmato Kappitakassa etam attham ârocesi. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako vihârâ nikkhamitvâ nilino acchi. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo yenâyasmato Kappitakassa vihâro ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihâram pâsâñehi ca leḍḍûhi ca ottharâpetvâ mato Kappitako 'ti pakkamimsu. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tassâ rattiya accayena pubbanhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya Vesâlîm piṇḍâya pâvisi. addasaṃsu kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo âyasmantam Kappitakam piṇḍâya carantam, disvâna evam âhaṃsu : ayam Kappitako jîvati, ko nu kho amhâkam mantam samharatîti. assosum kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo : ayyena kira Upâlinâ amhâkam manto samhaṭo 'ti. tâ âyasmantam Upâlîm akkosimsu : katham hi nâma ayam kasâvaṭo malamajjano nihînajacco amhâkam mantam samharissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .

vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ayyam Upāliṃ akkosissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo Upāliṃ akkosantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . akkosissantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhum akkoseyya vā paribhāseyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

akkoseyya vā 'ti dasahi vā akkosavatthūhi akkosati etesaṃ vā aññatarena, āpatti pācittiyassa. paribhāseyya vā 'ti bhaṃyam upadamseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasāññā akkosati vā paribhāseti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematikā . . . upasampanne anupasampannasāññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam akkosati vā paribhāseti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsanipurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3|| 2

PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kalahakārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmakaṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho bhikkhunīsaṃghe Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā 'ti Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī āpattiyā adassane ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva

Sāvattim paccāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi na paccugantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahehi na pānienā āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam . . . āpucchīti. evam h' etam ayye hoti yathā tam anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anāthā appaṇṇātā n' atthi imissā koci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammaṃ vā kammadosam vā kammavipattiṃ vā kamma-sampattiṃ vā 'ti caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhāsīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhāsissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāseyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

caṇḍikatā nāma kodhanā vuccati.

gaṇo nāma bhikkhunīsangho vuccati.

paribhāseyyā 'ti bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti . . . kamma-sampattiṃ vā 'ti paribhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vā ekabhikkhunim vā anupasaṃpannam vā paribhāsati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya . . . (see LII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhuniyo nimantetvā bho-

jesi. bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā nātikulāni gantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca : bhikkhuniyo mayā ayyā santappitā, etha tumhe pi santappessāmīti. te evaṃ āhaṃsu : kiṃ tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, yāpi tayā nimantitā tāpi amhākaṃ gharāni āgantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsū 'ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākaṃ ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti. na cāhaṃ paṭibalo yāvadatthaṃ dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī nimantitā vā pavāritā vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

nimantitā nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanaena nimantitā. pavāritā nāma, asanaṃ paññāyati, bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhitā abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāgum yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajivikam ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . mamsaṃ. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajivikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nimantitā appavāritā yāgum pivati, sāmike apaloketvā bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena aññataram kulam ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhunim bhojetvā etad avocum : aññāpi ayye bhikkhuniyo āgacchantū 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyūti ti bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca : amukasmim ayye okāse vālā sunakhā caṇḍo balibaddo cikkhallo okāso, mā kho tattha agamitthā 'ti. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena taṃ kulam ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhunim bhojetvā etad avocum : kissa ayye bhikkhuniyo na āgacchantīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tesam manussānam etam atthaṃ ārocesi. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyissatīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī kulamaccharinī assa, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

kulam nāma . . . suddakulam.

maccharinī assā 'ti kathaṃ bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyūti ti bhikkhunīnam santike kulassa avaṇṇam bhāsatīti, āpatti pācittiyassa. kulassa vā santike bhikkhunīnam avaṇṇam bhāsatīti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kulam na maccharāyanti santam yeva ādīnavam ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, kacci ovâdo iddho ahosîti. n' atth' ayye tattha bhikkhu, kuto ovâdo iddho bhavissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasissantî. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasseyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

abhikkhuko nâma âvâso na sakkâ hoti ovâdâya vâ samvâsâya vâ gantum.

vassam vasissâmîti senâsanam paññâpeti pâniyam paribhojaniyam upatthâpeti parivenam sammajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. saha aruṇuggamanâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti vassupagatâ bhikkhû pakkantâ vâ hontî vibbhantâ vâ kâlamkatâ vâ pakkhasamkantâ vâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, bhikkhusamgho pa-

vārito 'ti. na mayam ayye bhikkhusamgham pavāremā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthā bhikkhusamgham na pavāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavārentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavāressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī vassam vutthā ubhatosamghe tīhi thānehi na pavāreyya diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

vassam vutthā nāma purimam vā temāsam pacchimam vā temāsam vutthā.

ubhatosamghe tīhi thānehi na pavāressāmi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā 'ti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayam upasamkamitvā chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayye ovādam gamissāmā 'ti. yam hi mayam ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāraṇā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva āgantvā amhe ovadantīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovā-

dam na gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuntī.

ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā. saṃvāso nāma ekakammaṃ ekuddeso samasikkhātā.

ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchanti ovādaṃ pi na yācanti. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchissanti ovādaṃ pi na yācissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na yācantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na yācissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

anvaddhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dhammā paccāsimsitabbā uposathapucchakaṇ ca ovādūpa-saṃkamanaṇ ca. taṃ atikkāmentiyā pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

anvaddhamāsaṃ ti anuposathikaṃ.

uposatho nāma dve uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca. ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā.

uposathaṃ pi na pucchissāmi ovādaṃ pi na yācissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte . . . (LVIII. 2. 1-2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī pasāke jātā gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpesi. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhuniṃ dūsetuṃ upakkami. sā vissaram akāsi. bhikkhuniyo upadhāvitvā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye vissaram akāsi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniṇaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī pasāke jātā gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī pasāke jātā gaṇḍaṃ vā rūhitā vā anapaloketvā saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpeyya vā phālāpeyya vā dhovāpeyya vā ālīpāpeyya vā bandhāpeyya vā mocāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pasākhaṇa nāma adhonābhi ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ.

jātaṇ ti tattha jātaṃ.

gaṇḍo nāma yo koci gaṇḍo. rūhitā nāma yaṃ kiñci vaṇo.

anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhunisamgho vuccati. gaṇo nāma sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vuccanti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū patibalo dūsetuṃ.

saddhiṇ ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso e' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

bhinda 'ti ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhinne āpatti pācittiyassa. phālehīti ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. phālīte āpatti pācittiyassa. dhovā 'ti (ālīpā 'ti, bandhāhīti,

mocchēti) ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhote (litte, baddhe, mutte) āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti apaloketvā bhedaṭpeti vā phālaṭpeti vā . . . mocāpeti vā, yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

ārāmaṭvago chaṭṭho.

PĀCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthāpentī. sā piṇḍāya carati. manussā evam āhamsu : deth' ayyāya bhikkham, garubbhāra ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vutthāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. viga-rahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vutthāpessantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī gabbhinim vutthāpeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gabbhinī nāma āpannasattā vuccati.

vutthāpeyyā 'ti upasampādeyya. vutthāpessāmīti gaṇam vā ācarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nīattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti pācittiyassa, gaṇassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

gabbhiniyā gabbhinīsaññā vutthāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. gabbhiniyā vematikā vutthāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gabbhiniyā agabbhinīsaññā vutthāpeti, anāpatti. agabbhiniyā gab-

bhinīsaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā agabbhinīsaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gabbhinim agabbhinīsaññā vutṭhāpeti, agabbhinim agabbhinīsaññā vutṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo pāyantim vutṭhāpenti. sā piṇḍāya carati. manussā evam āhamsu: deth' ayyāya bhikkham, sadutiyaikā ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma . . . (LXI. 1. *Instead of gabbhinim read pāyantim*) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pāyantim vutṭhāpeyya, pācittiyā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pāyantī nāma mātā vā hoti dhātī vā.

vutṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. *Read pāyantiyā pāyantisaññā, apāyantisaññā, etc.*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vutṭhāpenti. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vutṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vutṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . vutṭhāpessanti.

n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya * — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya sikkhamānāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggaḥetvā evaṃ assa vacaṇīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . yācati. saṃgho itthannāmāya . . . doti. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiyaṃ dānaṃ sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na khamati, sā bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti, khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

sā sikkhamānā evaṃ vadehīti vattabbā : pāṇātipātā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avātikkaṃmasamādhānaṃ samādiyāmi, adinnādānā veramaṇiṃ . . . samādiyāmi; abrahmacariyā . . . musāvādā . . . surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā . . . vikālabhojanā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avātikkaṃmasamādhānaṃ samādiyāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
dve vassāni dve saṃvaccharāni.

asikkhitasikkhâ nâma sikkhâ vâ na dinnâ hoti dinnâ vâ sikkhâ kupitâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam âhamsu : etha sikkhamânâ imaṃ jânâtha imaṃ detha imaṃ âharatha iminâ attho imaṃ kappiyam karoṭhâ 'ti. tâ evam âhamsu : na mayam ayye sikkhamânâ, bhikkhuniyo mayam ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammim katham kutvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya vuṭṭhânasammutam dâtuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacaniyo :

aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ samgham vuṭṭhânasammutiṃ yâcâmiti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamânâ read dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ; instead of dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammuti read vuṭṭhânasammuti*) . . . dhârayâmiti.

atha kho bhagavâ tâ bhikkhuniyo anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânâ samghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.

sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.

asammata nâma ñattidutiyaṃ kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânâ samghena sammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhâpentî, tâ akkhamâ hontî sîtassa uṇhassa jighacchâya pipâsâya dâmsamakasavâtâtâpasirimsapasamphassânâ duruttânâ durâgatânâ vacanapathânâ uppannânâ sâririkânâ vedanânâ dukkhânâ tibbânâ kharânâ kaṭukânâ asâtânâ amanâpânâ pânaharânâ anadhivâsakajâtikâ hontî. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcentî: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: ka-

thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti.
 ūnadvādasavassā bhikkhave gihigatā akkhamā hoti sītassa
 . . . anadhivāsakajātikā hoti. dvādasavassā ca kho bhikkhave
 gihigatā khamā hoti sītassa . . . adhivāsakajātikā hoti.
 n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ūnadvādasavassam gihigataṃ
 vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ūnadvādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti
 dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ūnadvādasavassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti
 pācittiyassa. ūn° vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
 ūn° paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, anāpatti. paripuṇṇadvāda-
 savassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par°
 vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° paripuṇṇasaññā, anā-
 patti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, pa-
 ripuṇṇadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummatti-
 kāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ
 dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti.
 tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā.
 yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi
 nāma bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve
 vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpessantīti
 — pa —. saccam kira . . . vigarahi buddho bhagavā :
 kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etaṃ
 bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā

dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave paripunṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim dâtuṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripunṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanîyo: aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya paripunṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ saṃgham . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamânâ read* paripunṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ) . . . dhârayâmiti.

sâ paripunṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ evam vadehîti vattabbâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripunṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

paripunṇadvâdasavassâ nâma pattadvâdasavassâ.

gihigatâ nâma purisantaragatâ vuccati.

dve vassâniti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripunṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam âhamsu: etha sikkhamânâ . . . (LXIV. 1) . . . katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo paripunṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpessantîti . . . bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave paripunṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya vuṭṭhânasammutim dâtuṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripunṇadvâdasavassâ

vassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhāya saṅghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā saṅghaṃ vuṭṭhānasammutiṃ yācāmīti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamānā read paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā ; instead of dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti read vuṭṭhānasammuti*) . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghe-na asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.

sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.

asammata nāma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhānasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghe-na sammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaḍḍiviniṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva anuggaṇhāti na anuggaṇhāpeti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahaḍḍiviniṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva

anuggaṇhissati na anuggaṇhâpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhâpetīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunī saha jîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anuggaṇheyya na anuggaṇhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.

sahajîvinī nâma saddhivihârinī vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpetvâ 'ti upasampâdetvâ.

dve vassânīti dve samvaccharâni.

n' eva anuggaṇheyyâ 'ti na sayam anuggaṇheyya uddesena paripucchâya ovâdena anusâsaniyâ. na anuggaṇhâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam ânapeyya.

dve vassâni n' eva anuggaṇhissâmi na anuggaṇhâpessâmiti dhuram nikkhattamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhanti, tâ bâlâ honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nânubandhantīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nânubandhissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī vutthāpitaṃ pavattiniṃ dve vassāni
nānubandheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
vutthāpitaṃ ti upasampāditaṃ. pavattinī nāma upajjhā
vuccati.

dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.

nānubandheyyā 'ti na sayama upatthāheyya. dve vassāni
nānubandhissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||1||

anāpatti upajjhā bālā vā hoti alajjinī vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu,
ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaṇṇiṃ vutthāpetvā
n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesi. yā tā
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā
Thullanandā sahaṇṇiṃ vutthāpetvā n'eva vūpakāsessati na
vūpakāsāpessati, sāmiko aggahesi. sac' āyama bhikkhunī
pakkantā assa, na ca sāmiko gaṇheyyā 'ti — pa —. saccama
kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaṇṇiṃ vutthā-
petvā n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesīti.
saccama bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi
nāma bhikkhave . . . n'eva vūpakāsessati na vūpakāsā-
pessati, sāmiko aggahesi. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ
. . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sahaṇṇiṃ vutthāpetvā n'eva
vūpakāseyya na vūpakāsāpeyya antamaso chappaṇica-
yojanāni pi, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . bhikkhunīti.
sahaṇṇiṃ nāma saddhivihārini vuccati.
vutthāpetvā 'ti upasampādetvā.

n' eva vûpakâseyyâ 'ti na sayam vûpakâseyya. na vûpakâsapeyyâ 'ti na aññam âñapeyya. n' eva vûpakâsessâmi na vûpakâsâpessâmi antamaso chappañcayojanâni pîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

gabbhinîvaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtaṃ vuṭṭhâpenti. tâ akkhamâ honti sîtassa . . . (LXV. *Instead of ûnadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ read ûnavîsativassâ kumâribhûtâ; instead of dvâdasavassâ read vîsativassâ*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtaṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ûnavîsativassâ nâma appattavîsativassâ.

kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXV. 2. *Read ûnavîsativassâ, paripunnavîsativassâ*) . . . âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnavîsativassam kumâribhûtaṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpenti.

tā bālā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ *read* paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtam) . . . bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā : tāya aṭṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvād° gihig° *read* aṭṭhārasavassā kumāribhūtā) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇavīsativassā nāma pattavīsativassā.

kumāribhūtā nāma sāmaṇerī vuccati.

dve vassānīti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpenti. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhamsu : etha sikkhamānā imaṃ jānātha imaṃ detha imaṃ āharatha iminā attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karoṭhā 'ti. tā evaṃ āhamsu : na mayaṃ ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . (LXVII. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvādasav° gihig° *read* paripuṇṇavīsativ° kumāribh°) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 paripunnavâsativassâ nâma pattavâsativassâ.
 kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.
 dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.
 sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.
 asammattâ nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti
 na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
 punnavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dham-
 mesu sikkhitasikkham samghena sammattam vuṭṭhâpeti,
 ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpenti, tâ bâlâ
 honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ, saddhi-
 vihârinîyo pi bâlâ honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ
 akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
 katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ûnadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpessan-
 tîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti.
 saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
 nâma . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-
 nam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî ûnadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeyya,
 pâcittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 ûnadvâdasavassâ nâma appattadvâdasavassâ.
 vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcarinîyâ ca âpatti
 dukkatassa. || 1 ||
 anâpatti paripunnavâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya,
 âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammata vuttāpentī, tā bālā honti . . . (LXXIV. 1. *Instead of* ūnavādasavassā *read* paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammata) . . . n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā vuttāpanasammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā saṃgham upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā vuḍḍhānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggahe tvā evaṃ assa vacanīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃgham vuttāpanasammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. sā bhikkhunī saṃghena paricchitabbā byattāyaṃ bhikkhunī lajjinīti. sace bālā ca hoti alajjinī ca, na dātabbā. sace bālā hoti lajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā hoti alajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā ca hoti lajjinī ca, dātabbā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā : byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃgham vuttāpanasammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ . . . (comp. LXIII. 1, etc.) . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammata vuttāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

asammata nāma ñattidutiyena kammena vuttāpanasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
punnadvâdasavassâ samghena sammatâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummatti-
kâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî bhikkhunîsamgham upa-
samkamitvâ vuṭṭhâpanasammutim yâceti. atha kho bhi-
kkhunîsamgho Caṇḍakâlîm bhikkhunim pariechitvâ alam
tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuṭṭhâpanasammutim na adâsi.
Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisunî. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhunîsamgho aññâsam bhikkhunînam vuṭṭhâ-
panasammutim deti. Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî ujjhâyati khîyati
vipâceti: aham eva nûna bâlâ, aham eva nûna alajjinî, yam
samgho aññâsam bhikkhunînam vuṭṭhâpanasammutim deti,
mayham eva na detîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî alam tâva te
ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunitvâ pacchâ
khîyadhammam âpajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhi-
kkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alam tâva . . . âpajjîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alam tâva . . .
âpajjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:
yâ pana bhikkhunî alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti
vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam
âpajjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti alam tâva te ayye
upasampâditena.

sâdhû 'ti paṭisunitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjati, âpatti
pâcittiyaassa. ||1||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontam
khîyati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā sikkhamānā Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvā upasampadam yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tam sikkhamānam sace me tvam ayye cīvaram dassasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpeti na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam karoti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sikkhamānam sace me . . . n' eva vuṭṭhāpessati na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sikkhamānam sace me tvam ayye cīvaram dassasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyya na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam kareyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.

sace me tvam . . . vuṭṭhāpessāmīti evāhan tam upasampādessāmi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti na sayam vuṭṭhāpeyya. na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam ānāpeyya. n' eva vuṭṭhāpessāmi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam karissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam sikkhamânam etad avoca: sace maṃ tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ . . . (see LXXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânam sace maṃ tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vuṭṭhâpeyya na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ.

sace maṃ tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasîti dve samvaccharâni upatṭhahissasi. evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti evâhan tam upasampâdessâmi.

sâ pacchâ . . . (LXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsatṭham kumâarakasamsatṭham caṇḍim sokâvâsam Caṇḍakâlim sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ purisasamsatṭham . . . vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsatṭham . . . vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsatṭham

. . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī purisasamsaṭṭhaṃ kumārakasam-
saṭṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya,
pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

puriso nāma pattavīsativasso. kumārako nāma appattavī-
sativasso. samsaṭṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena
samsaṭṭhā.

caṇḍī nāma kodhanā vuccati. sokāvāsā nāma paresaṃ
dukkhaṃ uppādeti sokaṃ āvisati.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-
sikkhā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti
dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā
'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi
ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti. mātāpitaro pi sā-
miko pi ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma
ayyā Thullanandā amhehi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ
vuṭṭhāpessatīti. assosun kho bhikkhuniyo mātāpitunnam
pi sāmikassa pi . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thulla-
nandā mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamā-
naṃ vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thulla-
nandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhāpetīti, saccam
bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma
bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhā-
pessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî mâtâpitûhi vâ sâmikena vâ ananu-
ññâtaṃ sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
mâtâpitaro nâma janakâ vuccanti. sâmiko nâma yena
pariggahitâ hoti.

ananuññâtâ 'ti anâpucchâ.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhi-
tasikkhâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
dukkatassa. ||1||

anâpatti ajânantî vuṭṭhâpeti, apaloketvâ vuṭṭhâpeti,
ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati
Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpessâmîti
there bhikkhû sannipâtetvâ pahûtaṃ khâdaniyaṃ bhojani-
yaṃ passitvâ na tâvâhaṃ ayyâ sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpessâ-
mîti there bhikkhû uyyojetvâ Devadattaṃ Kokâlikam
Kaṭamorakatissakam Khaṇḍadeviyâ puttam Sam-
uddadattaṃ sannipâtetvâ sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpesi.
yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi
nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ pârivâsikachandadânenena sikkha-
mânaṃ vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânenena sikkhamâ-
naṃ vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî
. . . vuṭṭhâpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . .
uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânenena sikkha-
mânaṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pārivāsikachandadānenā 'ti vuṭṭhitāya parisāya.
 sikkhamānā nāma . . . (LXXX. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca
 āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||
 anāpatti avuṭṭhitāya parisāya vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya,
 ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpentī, upassayo na
 sammati. manussā . . . vipācentī: kathaṃ hi nāma bhi-
 kkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessanti, upassayo na sammattīti.
 assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipā-
 centānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī:
 kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessantīti
 — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo anuvassam
 vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:
 kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etaṃ
 bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī anuvassam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācitti-
 yaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

anuvassan ti anusamvaccharaṃ.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ekantarikaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammi-
 kāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhāpentī. upassayo
 tath' eva na sammati. manussā tath' eva ujjhāyanti khīyanti

vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve
vutthâpessanti, upassayo tath' eva na sammatîti. assosum
kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâṃ ujjhâyantânâṃ khî-
yantânâṃ vipâcentânâṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti . . . (comp. LXXXII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ekavassam dve vutthâpeyya,
pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ekavassan ti ekam samvaccharam.

dve vutthâpeyyâ 'ti dve upasampâdeyya. dve vutthâpessâ-
mîti gaṇam vâ . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
dukkatassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekantarikam vutthâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammi-
kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

kumâribhûtavaggo aṭṭhamo..

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhâ-
renti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikku-
niyo chattupâhanam dhâressanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhogi-
niyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâṃ . . .
vipâcentânâṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti :
katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam
dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhâ-
rentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : ka-
tham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressanti. n' etam bhi-
kkhave appasannânâṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî chattupâhanam dhâreyya, pâcittiyan ti.
evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti,

tassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā chattupāhanam. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilānā chattupāhanam dhāreyya, pācittiyan ti. || 2 || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti.

chattam nāma tīṇi chattāni setachattam kilañjachattam paṇṇachattam maṇḍalabandham salākabandham.

dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilānā agilānasaññā chattupāhanam dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. chattam dhāreti na upāhanam, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upāhanam dhāreti na chattam, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā agilānasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti gilānāya, ārāme ārāmupacāre dhāreti, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyanīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî yâna yâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañi c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti, na sakkoti padasâ gantum. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ yânam. evañ ca pana . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ yâna yâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. || 2 || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma sakkoti padasâ gantum. gilânâ nâma na sakkoti padasâ gantum.

yânam nâma vayham ratho sakatam sandamânikâ siviâ pâtanîkî.

yâyeyyâ 'ti sakim pi yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ yâna yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarissâ itthiyâ kulûpikâ hoti. atha kho sâ itthi tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : hand' ayye imam saṃghânim amukâya nâma itthiyâ dehîti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî sac' âham pattena âdâya gacchâmi vissaro me bhavissatîti paṭimuñcitvâ agamâsi. tassâ rathiyâya suttake chinne vippakiriyimsu. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo saṃghânim dhâressanti, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ

. . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhunî samghâṇiṃ dhâressatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî samghâṇiṃ dhâresîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressati. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî samghâṇiṃ dhâreyya, pâcittian ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

samghâṇi nâma yâ kâci kaṭûpagâ.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, kaṭisuttakam dhâreti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhârenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhâressanti, seyyathâpi gihikâmahoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressantîti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî itthâlamkâram dhâreyya, pâcittian ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

itthâlamkâro nâma sîsûpago gîvûpago hatthûpago pâdûpago kaṭûpago.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gandho nâma yo koci gandho. vaṇṇakan nâma yam kiñci vaṇṇakam.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo vâsitakena piñṇâkenâ nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read vâsitakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vâsitakena piñṇâkenâ nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vâsitakan nâma yam kiñci vâsitakam. piñṇâkam nâma tilapiṭṭham vuccati.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, pakatipiñṇâkenâ nhâyati, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpenti pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpeyya vā parimaddāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

ummaddāpeyya vā 'ti, ummaddāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. parimaddāpeyya vā 'ti, sambāhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCI-XCIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sikkhamānāya ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi — pa — sāmaṇeriyā umm° pi par° pi — pa — gihiniyā umm° pi par° pi. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi

nâma bhikkhuniyo gihiniyâ ummaddâpessanti pi parimaddâpessanti pi, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânâya (sâmaṇeriyâ, gihiniyâ) ummaddâpeyya vâ parimaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ. sâmaṇerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ. gihinî nâma agârinî vuccati.

ummaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, ummaddâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. parimaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, sambâhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XCIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdanti. bhikkhû . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . nisîdantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . nisîdissanti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhussa purato 'ti upasampannassa purato.

anâpucchâ 'ti anapaloketvâ.

âsane nisîdeyyâ 'ti antamaso chamâya pi nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasaññâ âsane nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . anâpucchite âpucchita-

saññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā āsane nisīdati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchanti. bhikkhū . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see XCIV. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham puccheyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

anokāsakatan ti anāpucchā.

bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

pañham puccheyyā 'ti, suttante okāsam kārāpetvā vinayam vā abhidhammam vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vinaye okāsam kārāpetvā suttantam vā abhidhammam vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhidhamme okāsam kārāpetvā suttantam vā vinayam vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pañham pucchati . . . (XCIV. 2. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti okāsam kārāpetvā pucchati, anodissa okāsam kārāpetvā yattha katthaci pucchati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî asamkacchikâ gâmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. tassâ rathiyāya vātamaṇḍalikâ samghāṭiyo ukkhi-pimsu. manussâ ukkuṭṭhim akamsu sundaro ayyāya tanutaro 'ti. sâ bhikkhunî manussehi uppāṇḍiyamānā maṅku ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunî asamkacchikâ gâmaṃ pavississatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave . . . pāvīsiti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . pavississati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appa-sannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunî asamkacchikâ gâmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

asamkacchikā 'ti vinā samkacchikaṃ. samkacchikan nāma adhakkhakaṃ ubbhanābhi tassa paṭicchādanatthāya.

gâmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gâmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa gâmassa upacāraṃ okkamantiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacīvarikāya, natthacīvarikāya, gilānāya, asatīyā, ajānantīyā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2|| 2||

chattavaggo navamo.

udditthā kho ayyāyo chasatthīsatā pācittiyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṃhī, evaṃ etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo atṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manāpaṃ kassa sāduraṃ na ruccatīti. assosuraṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbaṃ tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayhaṃ ayye dhammaṃ āpajjimaṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gilānā honti. gilānapucchikā bhikkhuniyo gilānā bhikkhuniyo etad avocaṃ: kacci ayye khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyan ti. pubbe mayaṃ ayye sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittā ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā sappiṃ viññāpetvā

bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ sappim viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbam tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayham ayye dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemîti. || 2 || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ na phâsu hoti.

sappi nâma gosappi vâ ajikâsappi vâ mâhisam vâ sappi, yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi.

agilânâ attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ sappim viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânâya, gilânâ hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilânâ bhuñjati, gilânâya sesakam bhuñjati, nîatakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂṬIDESANIYA, II-VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pâna samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo telam viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. *saṃkkhepam*. madhum viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti, phânitam . . . maccham . . . mamsam . . . khîram . . . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . (I. 1. 1-2 *Instead of sappim read dadhim*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ telam (madhum, phânitam, maccham, mamsam, khîram, dadhim) viññâpetvâ bhuñ-

jeyya, paṭidesetabbaṃ tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayhaṃ ayye dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunī.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā na phāsu hoti.

telam nāma tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍakatelam vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāṇitam nāma ucchumhā nibbattam. maccho nāma odako vuccati. maṃsam nāma yesam maṃsam kappati tesam maṃsam. khīraṃ nāma gokhīraṃ vā ajikākhīraṃ vā māhisam vā khīraṃ, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam khīraṃ. dadhi nāma tesaṃ nēva dadhi.

agilānā attano atthāya . . . (I. 2. *Instead of sappiṃ read dadhiṃ*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmīti.

pāṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsentī. manussā . . . vipācentī: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nivāsessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

parimaṇḍalam nivāsessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

parimaṇḍalam nivāsetabbam nābhimaṇḍalam jānumaṇḍalam paṭicchādentīyā. yā anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambentā nivāseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||1||

— gha —.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo udaye uccāram pi passāvaṃ pi khelaṃ pi karonti. manussā . . . vipācentī: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo udaye . . . karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhi-

kkhuniyo . . . karissantīti. atha kho bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

na udaye uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā khelaṃ vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhuniyo udaye uccāraṃ pi passāvaṃ pi khelaṃ pi kātuṃ kukkucāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā udaye . . . kātuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

na udaye agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā khelaṃ vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na udaye agilānāya uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā kātabbo. yā anādayaṃ paṭicca udaye agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā khelaṃ vā karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, thale kato udakaṃ ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||75||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā. tath' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmīti.

sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo satta adhikarāṇasamathā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti: upannuppannānaṃ adhikarāṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūlḥavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbaṃ, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo satta adhikarāṇasamathā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmīti.

uddiṭṭhaṃ kho ayyāyo nidānaṃ, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pārājikā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sekhiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā satta adhikarāṇasamathā dhammā. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttāgataṃ suttapariyāpannaṃ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati. tattha sabbāh' eva samaggāhi sammodamānāhi avivadamānāhi sikkhitabban ti.

Bhikkhunūvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ubhatovibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.



VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A : India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B : MS. of the Paris National Library, fonds Pāli 6 (Burmese writing).—A and B are evidently copies of the same original.

C : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 502 (Burmese writing). This MS., which extends only to the end of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, belongs to the more ancient MSS. of the Berlin collection.

D : BUDDHAGHOSA's Aṭṭhakathā : MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

PĀCITTĪYA, 1.—1, Hatthako AD, Hatthako and Hattako BC. —vādakkhitto AB, vādakkhito C. Buddhaghosa : vādakkhito 'ti vādaṃ karissāmīti evaṃ parivittakkena vādena paravādisantikāṃ khitto parikkhitto (corrected into parikkhitto) pahito pesito atto vādaṃ pi vā sakena cittena khitto, yatra yatra vādo tatra tatr' eva samdissatīti pi vādakkhitto. —bhāsati, bhāsissati, and afterwards, bhaṇissati, bhaṇasi, bhaṇissasi AB ; bhāsissati, bhāsasi, bhāsissasi C throughout the whole chapter.—2. 1, byappato A, byappatho B, byapato C. Buddhagh. : byappatho 'ti vacanapatho, vācā yeva hi aññesaṃ diṭṭhānugatim āppajjantānaṃ (sic) pathabhūtato (sic) byapatho 'ti vuccati.—6, pamuṭṭho C constantly. Comp. vol. iii. p. 165, and the Various Readings, p. 275.

PĀCITTIYA, 2.—1. 2, Buddhagh.: Nandivisālo . . . bodhisatto tena samayena hoti. Comp. Jātaka vol. i. p. 191 seq. ed. Fausböll. —maṃ tvam brahmaṇa AB, tvam brahmaṇa maṃ C. —gurubhāraṃ C. —udabbati AB, udabbahi C. —alabhesi AB, alabbhesi C. —c(a) (after tena) deest in C. —me (after tadāpi) deest in C. Comp. Sekhiya, 69. If me is, as I believe, the genuine reading, this passage receives some importance as showing that this story, which does not contain in itself any direct allusion to Nandivisāla's being the Bodhisatta in a former existence, was considered nevertheless, not only by the commentators, but previously by the redactors of the Pīṭakas themselves, as a Jātaka referring to a former birth of the Buddha. The same would hold good, most probably, of other similar stories. The opinion pronounced by me recently, "Buddha, sein Leben, etc.," p. 197, note 1, would have to be modified accordingly.—2. 1, Buddh.: venajātīti tacchakajātī, veḷukārajātīti pi vadanti . . . , avakappaṇakādi dāsānaṃ nāmaṃ hoti. —vā pana (before janapadesu) is constantly omitted in C. —Buddh.: oññātan ti avamataṃ, uññātan ti pi paṭhanti. —Buddh.: kātakaṭṭacikāya vā 'ti kātān ti purisanimittam, kotacikā 'ti itthinimittam, etehi vā yo akkoso eso hīno nāma akkoso 'ti.—6 (end of the paragraph), here and several times in the corresponding passages in this chapter and Pāc. 3 C reads, n' atthi ambhakaṃ sugatī, duggatī yeva ambh° p°. I believe the reading of AB to be the correct one; "na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā . . . n' atth' ambhakaṃ duggatī" means, "We are not learned, clever . . . or such persons as are free from being reborn in a state of punishment." The misunderstanding which gave origin to the reading of C, is very natural.—7, davakamyatā AB, davyakamyatāya C constantly. Buddh.: davakamyatāya pana upasampanne pi anupasampanne pi sabbavāresu dubbhāsitaṃ. davakamyatā nāma khelihasādhippāyatā.—9, After ummattakassa C inserts, khittacittissa vedanattassa.

PĀCITTIYA, 3.—1, imassa, amussa AB, imesaṃ, amusaṃ C constantly.—2, As to the end of this paragraph, comp. Pāc. 2. 2. 6.

PĀCITTIYA, 4.—2. 1, Before padaṃ anupadaṃ, C inserts,

padaso dhammaṃ nâma. —Buddh. : tattha padan ti eko gâthâpâdo adhippeto. anupadan ti dutiyapâdo. anvakkharan ti ekekam akkharam. anubyañjanan ti purimabyañjanena sadisaṃ pacchâbyañjanam. yaṃ kiñci ekam akkharam anvakkharam, akkharasamûho anubyañjanam, anubyañjanasamûho padam. paṭhamapadam padam eva, dutiyam anupadan ti evam ettha nânâkaraṇam veditabbam. idâni padam nâma ekato pathitvâ (corrected into pathapetvâ) ekato osâpentiti gâthâbandham dhammaṃ vâcento manopubbañgamâ dhammâ 'ti evam ekekam padam sâmaṇerena saddhim ekato ârabhitvâ ekato 'va nitthâpeti, evam vâcentassa padagaṇanâya pâcittiyo veditabbam. anupadam nâma pâṭekkam pathapetvâ ekato osâpenti, therena manopubbañgamâ dhammâ 'ti vutte sâmanero tam padam apâpunivâ manosethhâ manomayâ 'ti dutiyapadam ekato bhaṇati. ime pâṭekkam pathapetvâ ekato osâpenti nâma. evam vâcentassâpi anupadagaṇanâya pâcittiyô. anvakkharam nâma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno run ti (run ti A, ruppan ti B, rūpan ti C) opâtetiti rūpaṃ aniccan ti bhaṇa sâmaṇerâ 'ti vuccamâno rūkâramattam eva ekato vatvâ titthati. evam vâcentassâpi anvakkharagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. gâthâbandhe pi ca esa nayo labbhati yeva. anubyañjanam nâma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno vedanâ aniccâ 'ti saddam nicchâretiti rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccam vedanâ aniccâ 'ti idam suttaṃ vâciyamâno therena rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâne sâmaṇero sîghapaññatâya vedanâ aniccâ 'ti imam aniccapadam therassa rūpaṃ aniccan ti etena aniccapadena saddhim ekato bhaṇanto vâcam nicchâreti. evam vâcentassâpi anubyañjanagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. —akkharaakkh° A, akkharâ-akkh° B, akkharâya akkh° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 5.—1, Buddh. : kâkacchamânâ 'ti nâsâya kâkasaddam viya nîratthakasaddam muñcamânâ.—2, Before vaccakuṭiyâ C inserts, satthu.—3, 1, bhikkhu nippanne AB, bhikkhumhi n° C.—3, bhikkhumhi n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—1, Sâv° âgacchanto C. —ây° Anur° sayam mañic° C. —paṭicchatu AB, sampatiçchatu C. —okkhipitvâ AD, ukkhipitvâ BC. —paṭicchatu AB, sampatiçchitum C.—2, 1, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.—3, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 7.—4, 1, akkharaakkharâya AB, akkharâya

akkharâya C.— 3, Buddh. : tasmim desetîti tasmim khaṇe deseti. sâmiatthe vâ etaṃ bhumma vacanaṃ, tassâ desetîti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.— 1, kamm° adhiṭṭhitena (always) C, kamm° adhiṭṭhena AC. —duteyyaṃ hareṇa AB, duteyyâhareṇa C. I have written, dūteyyaṃ haṭeṇa, as in vol. iii. p. 87.— 2, 5, yena te vihâro paribhutto yena te cîvaram paribhuttaṃ yena te piṇḍapâto paribhutto yena te senâsanam paribhuttaṃ yena te gil° paribhutto C.

PÂCITTIYA, 9.— 1, bhaṇḍanaṃ karonto C. —parivasanto AB, parivâsaṃ vasanto C. —mocesî AC, moceceti (sic) B. —so parivâsa vasanto C. —nisinno ti C, nisinno hotîti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.— 2, 1, appamarumpâ, suddhamarumpâ, yebh° marumpâ, all the MSS. Comp. Dîpavaṃsa 19. 2. —omakac° ABD, upakac° C.— 2, In the cases of “pathaviyâ vematiko” and “p° apathaviṣaṇṇî,” C has, respectively, “âpattiyassa” (sic), and, “âpatti pâcittiyassa.”

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—padaseyyâya AB, padaso seyya C. —Correct, te duve? Comp. the second Table of Contents after Pâc. 20.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.— 1, adhivattâ ABC; comp. Mahâvagga I. 20. 5, etc.— 2, 1, haliddhi AB, haliddi C. —pacam BC; in A the reading is doubtful, either pacam or vacam. Comp. Mahâvagga, VI. 3. 1 with the various readings. —milakkhu AB, milakkho C. Read, pilakkho.— 2, In the cases of “bije vematiko” and “bije ab°,” C has, respectively, “âpatti pâcittiyassa,” and, “anâpatti pâcittiyassa.”

PÂCITTIYA, 12.— 2; 3, viheṭṭeti, vihedḍeti, vihedḍeti C.— 3, 3, gilâno vâ AB, gilâno CD.

PÂCITTIYA, 13.— 1, bhikkhu ujjhâpenti, bhikkhu ujjhâpetha, bhikkhum ujjhâpessatha A, bhikkhû ujjh° B, bhikkhum ujjh° C. Buddh. : Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhû ujjhâpentîti chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto 'tiâdîni vadantâ taṃ âyasmantaṃ tehi bhikkhûhi avajānâpenti avaṇṇâya olokâpentî lāmakato vâ cintâpentîti attho, . . . ojjhâpentîti pi pâṭho, ayam ev' attho.— 2, bhikkhû vihesantîti (°titi A) AB, bh° sossantîti C.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.— 1, 1, okâpento A, otâpento B, otâpentâ C. Buddh. : kâyaṃ otâpento 'ti mañcapithādîsu nisinnâ

bâlâtapena kâyaṃ otâpentâ.— 2, After atṭha mâse AB insert vasiṭuṃ. —tattha A, tatteva C. B omits this word.— 2. 1, Buddh. (comp. Minayeff, Prâtimoksha, p. 86): masârako 'ti mañcapâde vijjhitvâ tattha atṭaniyo pavesetvâ kato. bundi-kâbaddho 'ti atṭanihi mañcapâde dasâpetvâ pallaṅkasamkhepena kato. kuḷirapâdako 'ti assameṇḍakâdînaṃ pâdasadisēhi pâdehi kato yo vâ pana koci vaṅkapâdako ayaṃ vuccati kuḷiyapâdako. âhaccapâdako 'ti, ayaṃ pana âhaccapâdako nâma majjho (read, mañico) aṅge vijjhitvâ kato hotîti evaṃ payato (read, parato) pâliyaṃ yeva vutto (see Pâcittiya, 18). tasmâ ataniyo vijjhitvâ tattha pâdasîkhaṃ (read, pâdasikhaṃ) pavesetvâ upari ânim datvâ katamañico âhaccapâdako 'ti veditabbo. piṭhe pi es' eva nayo. —Instead of samvedhetvâ (pavedhetvâ D), which is the reading of the MSS., we ought to read samveṭhetvâ. Comp. Minayeff's edition of the Pâtimokkha, p. 86. —The MSS. read constantly balibodho. —santhatassa AB, saṇṭhârakassa C.— 2, Buddh.: cimilikâ nâma sudhâdiparikammakatâya bhûmiyâ vaṇṇanurakkhanatthaṃ katâ hoti, taṃ heṭṭhâ pattharivâ upari kaṭasâraṃ pattharanti. uttarattharaṇaṃ nâma mañcapîṭhânaṃ upari attharitabbakapaccattharaṇaṃ. bhummattharaṇaṃ nâma bhûmiyaṃ attharitabbâ kaṭasârakâdivikati. teṭṭikaṃ (sic) nâma tâlapannehi vâ vâkehi vâ katataṭṭikâ. cammakhaṇḍo nâma sîhabyagghadîpitaracchacammâdisu pi yaṃ kiñci cammaṃ; . . . phalakapithaṃ nâma phalakamayamaṃ pithaṃ, athavâ phalakaṇ c' eva dârumayapithaṇ ca.— 3, âpucchamaṃ AB, pucchâ C, âpucchitvâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.— 2. 2, C omits vihâre vâ.— 3, âpucchâ (omitting gacchati) C.

PÂCITTIYA, 16.— 2. 1, jânti nâma C.

PÂCITTIYA, 17.— 1 (beginning of the chapter), mahâvihâraṃ AB, vihâraṃ C. —paṭikaceva the MSS. —nanu âvuso AB, handânânuvuso C. —âvuso AB, âmâvuso C.— 2. 1, (in the case of “gabbhe gahetvâ pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati”) âpatti pâcittiyassa AB, âp° dukkaṭassa C.

PÂCITTIYA, 18.— 1, nippaṭitvâ AB, paripaṭitvâ C. nippaṭitvâ D. Comp. the various readings at Cull. VI. 2. 7.— 2. 3, sîsasamghaṭṭâya AB, sisaghattâya C, sîseghaṭṭâya D.

—paṭāṇi dinnā hoti AB, paṭāṇi dinnāni honti C. Buddh.: paṭāṇi dinnam hotīti mañcapidhānam (sic) pādasikhāsu āṇi dinno hoti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 19.—1, lippāpesi, lippāpessati C, lepāpeti, lepāpessati AB. D has limpāpetabbo.—1, 2, dvitticce° AB, dvatt° CD.—2. 1, samantā ABD, sāmāntā C. —pañcapaṭīkam A, °paṭīkam B, °patīkam C. Comp. Cull. V. 11. 6, Var. Readings.

PĀCITTIIYA, 20.—2. 1, jānan ti C. —añño v. t. āroceti C. —2, In the case of “sapp° vematiko,” C has āp° pācittiyassa. In the same MS. the following case (“sappāṇake app°,” etc.) is left out.

PĀCITTIIYA, 21.—2, dhātā AC, tathā B. Buddh.: bahu-sutā honti tasmā bhusuto, dhātā tasmā sutadharo. Comp. Cullavagga, IV. 14. 19; IX. 5. 1.—3. 1, Buddh.: bhaṇantan ti . . . bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhunisamgham.

PĀCITTIIYA, 22.—1, Cūlapantako, Cūlapantakassa, etc., AB, Culapaṇṭh° and once, Culapann° C. —dhumāyati AC, dhumāhati B. —antarāpi dhāyati ABD, antaradhāyati pi C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 23.—1, yaṃ hi AB, ampi C.—2, bhikkhuniyo dhammaṃ des° AB, dh° bhikkhuniyo d° C. Read, bhikkhuniyā dh° d°. —tena me bhante ph° hoti C.—3. 2, ekatoupa-sampannāya ovadati ABC, ekatoupasannāya D.

PĀCITTIIYA, 26.—1, paṭho AB, paṭṭho CD. Comp. Suttavibh. Nissagg. VI. 1. —Buddh.: paṭibhāṇacittan ti attano paṭibhāṇena katacittam. so kira cīvaraṃ rajitvā tassa majjhe nānāvāṇṇehi vippagatamedhunam (sic) itthipurisarūpam akāsi. —vuṭṭhapetvā C, samuṭṭhapetvā D. —katan taṃ me bhante C. —After yathās° haritvā (in the repetition of these words) A reads nikkhipitvā; BC omit this word. —dhuttikā the MSS.; correct dhuttakā (in the repetition of these words).—2. 1, In the case of “sibbāpeyya,” AB have “āpatti pācittiyassa;” C, “āpatti dukkaṭassa.”

PĀCITTIIYA, 27.—3. 1, kukkuṭasampāde corr. into °pāte A, kukkuṭasappāde B, kukkaṭasampāte C. Buddh.: kukkuṭasampāto 'ti (read, °sappāto 'ti ?) ettha pana yasmā gāmaṃ nikkhamitvā kukkuṭo padasā 'va aññaṃ gāmaṃ gacchati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. tatrāyaṃ vacanatto.

sampadanti etthā 'ti sampāto. te sampadanti kukkuṭā. kukkuṭānaṃ sampāto kukkuṭasampāto. athavā sampādo 'ti gamanaṃ. kukkuṭānaṃ sampāto ettha atthīti pi kukkuṭasampāto. kukkuṭasampāte iti pi pāṭho. tattha yassa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhito kukkuṭo uppatitvā aññassa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhiyaṃ patati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. vacanatto pan' ettha vuttanayaṇ' eva veditabbo. —dassitvā AB, dissitvā C. —Correct, passitvā?

PĀCITTIYA, 28.— 1 et seq., ekanāvaṃ C constantly.— 3. 1, bhikkhusmiṃ abhirūḷhe AC, bhikkhū abh° B. —ṭha-petvā tiriyaṃtaraṇāya AB, ṭh° °taraṇaṃ C.

PĀCITTIYA, 29.— 1, Mahākoṭṭhiko AB, °ṭhito C. —atha te therā A, atha th° B, atho kho th° C. —pacchindi AB, upacchinti C.— 3. 2, In the two cases of “paripācīte vematiko” and “paripācīte aparipācītasāññi” C has, “āpatti pācittiyassa.”

PĀCITTIYA, 32.— 7, Buddh. : nānāverajjake 'ti nānāvidhehi aññarajjehi āgate. nānāverajjake (corrected into nānāverañjake) iti pi pāṭho, ayaṃ ev' attho.— 8, kareyyā-miti AB, kāreyyāsi C.

PĀCITTIYA, 33.— 1, Buddh. : Kirapatiko 'ti ettha Kiro 'ti tassa kulaputtassa nāmaṃ, adhipaccaṭṭhena pana Kirapatiko 'ti vuccati. —abbhātīrekaṃ AB, °aṭir° C. —peyyā (perā B) paripūressantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —peyyā paripurissantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —bahukaṃ B, bahutaṃ A, mbahuttaṃ C. —Only C has tassā rattiyā accayena; in the other MSS. these words are left out. —na paṭibalo C, paṭibalo AB. The “na” appears not to be correct, see xxxv. 1.— 4, bhattapaccāsaṃ vikappetvā C, vikappetvā AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 34.— 1. 1, Buddhagh. : kismi viyā 'ti kidisaṃ viya lajjanakaṃ viya hotīti adhibbāyo.— 2, abhihaṭṭaṃ, the MSS. almost constantly.

PĀCITTIYA, 35.— 1, na cāhaṃ paṭibalo AB, na cāyaṃ paṭibalo C.

PĀCITTIYA, 36.— 1, upanandi A, °ndh° BC. —upanandho ABD (A reads afterwards, upanando), °nando C. Buddha-ghosa explains the word by janitapanāho. We ought to

correct, probably, upanaddho. Comp. Cull. V. 13. 2.—
2. 2, In the case of “pavārite apavāritasaññī,” C has
 āpatti dukkaṭassa.

PĀCITTIYA, 37.—**1.** Buddh.: giraggasamajjo 'ti girimhi
 aggasamajjo girissa vā aggadese samajjo. so kira sattame
 divase bhavissatīti nagare ghosānā kayirati, nagarassa ba-
 hiddhā same bhūmigāme (sic) pabbatacchâyâya mahâjanakâyo
 sannipati anekappakârâni ṭanākâni (sic, read nâṭakâni) tesam
 dassanattam pavattanti, tesam dassanattam mañcâtimañce
 bandhandhi (sic).

PĀCITTIYA, 39.—**3.** 1, mahimsā vā sappi AB, mahisā vā
 s° C. Afterwards: mahimsākhiram AB, mahisakhiram C.
 Comp. Nissagg. XXIII. 2. 1.

PĀCITTIYA, 40.—**1.** Buddh.: catūsu paccayesu antamaso
 dantakatṭham pi sabbam pamsukûlam eva assā 'ti sabba-
 pamsukûliko. —Buddh.: ayyavosâṭitakāniti ettha ayyā
 vuccanti kâlamkatā pitipitāmahā (sic). vosâṭitakāni vu-
 ccanti tesam atthāya susānādīsu chaḍḍitakāni khādaniyabho-
 janiyāni. —therā AB, thero CD.

PĀCITTIYA, 42.—**2.** 2, Buddh.: kalisāsanam āropetīti ka-
 līti kodho, tassa sāsanaṃ āropeti, kodhassa āṇam āropeti,
 kodhavasena ṭhānanisajjādīsu dosam dassetvā passatha bho
 imassa ṭhānam nisajjam ālokitam vilokitam khāṇu viya
 tiṭṭhati, sunakho viya nisīdati, makkato viya ito c' ito ca
 viloketīti evam amanāpavacanam vadati app eva nāma iminā-
 pi uppālho (sic) pakkameyyā 'ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 43.—**1.** dadehayyassa A, dadeheyyassa B, da-
 poyyassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 46.—**2.** ussāriyittha AB, ussād° C. D: ussa-
 rayitthā 'ti pariharīyittha gharam yeva na gahetvā agamamsū
 'ti vuttam hoti. Comp. Cullav. VI. 11. 3.—**5.** After cīva-
 rakārasamayo C inserts gilānasamayo.—**6.** 3, antarāgāmam
 AB, antarag° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 47.—**1.** 1, cātumāsam bhesajjapaccayap° AB.
 C omits bhesajja.—**4.** upanandimsu B. —āharissathā ti AB,
 har° ti C twice. •

PĀCITTIYA, 48.—**3.** 1, sarahatthā AB, padahatthā C.
 D: parahatthā 'ti āvudhahatthā.

PÂCITTIIYA, 50.— 2. 1, sarahatthâ AB, padahattâ C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 51.— 1, padhâvino AB, pathâvino C, pathâvino 'ti addhikâ D.

PÂCITTIIYA, 52.— 2, hasâdh° AB, hâsâdh° C constantly.

PÂCITTIIYA, 53.— 1, hasadhamme AB, hâsadh° C, hass° D.— 2, °goppake the MSS. constantly. —nâvâya CD, udake nâvâya AB.

PÂCITTIIYA, 56.— 1, upadhâvimsu AB, padh° C.— 3. 1, âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "samâdahâpeyya."

PÂCITTIIYA, 57.— 6, karonto AB, karontâ C.— 7. 3, After atirekaddh° nh° C adds: sati karaṇiye udakaṃ uddharetvâ ṇhâya (sic).

PÂCITTIIYA, 58.— 1, sahabhaṇḍe C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 60.— 1, hasâp° AB, hâsâp° C, hassâp° D.— 2. 1, paṭikaṃ the MSS. Comp. Cullav. V. 29. 2. —âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "apanidhâpeyya."

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—toyañ ca AB, udakaṃ C. —apacc-uddhâraṃ (°raṇaṃ B) sâmaṃ apanidhena câ 'ti AB, apacc-uddhâraçivaraṃ cîvarapanidhânasikkhâpadaṃ dasamaṃ C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 61.— 2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the cases of "pâṇe vematiko" and "pâṇe apâṇasaññî."

PÂCITTIIYA, 62.— 2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the cases of "sapp° vematiko" and "sapp° asappâṇakasaññî."

PÂCITTIIYA, 63.— 2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the case of "dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî."

PÂCITTIIYA, 64.— 1, ârocehîti AB, ârocesiti C twice.— 2. 2, anâpatti C in the last case.

PÂCITTIIYA, 65.— 1, akkhîni D, akkhini ABC. —mayamaṃ ayyo AB, m° ayyâ C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 66.— 1, Buddh.: Paṭiyâlokan ti sūriyâlokassa (sic) paṭimukhapacchimadisaṇ ti attho. —kammiyâ AB, kammikâ CD— 2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PÂCITTIIYA, 67.— 1, apâyyo AB, ayyâ C. —esâyyo ABC.

PÂCITTIIYA, 68.— 1, gandhab° the MSS. constantly. Comp. the Various Readings at Cullav. I. 32. —The words "supinakûpamâ" and "yâcitakûpamâ" are transposed in ABC; in D yâcitakûpamâ comes first, as in the Cullavagga.

PĀCITTIYA, 69.— **1**, samvasanti, samvasissatha, etc. C constantly.— **2**. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 70.— **1**, cara pire ABC. D: carā 'ti gaccha, pire 'ti para amāma. vinassā 'ti nassa yattha te (sic) na passāma tattha gacchā 'ti.— **2**. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the third case.

In the TABLE OF CONTENTS C differs very much from AB. Instead of the second and third line C reads: uṇaṃ samvidhā dve no nisajja dve pi sambhogāteṣā ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 75.— **1**, te pahāraṃ pamuccitā AB, te pahāra-sammuccitā C; D: te pahārasamuccitā rodantīti te pahāra-paricitā pubbe pi laddham (sic) pahārattā idāni pahāraṃ dassantīti maññamānā rodantīti attho. pahārassa mucchitā ti pi sājjhāyanti. tattha pahārassa bhītā ti attho.

PĀCITTIYA, 78.— **2**. 1, tiṭṭhitum C, tiṭṭhātum AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 79.— **1**, karonto AB, karontā C.— **2**. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the second and third case respectively.

PĀCITTIYA, 80.— **1**, karonto AB, karontā C. —kassa AB, kissa C.— **2**. 1, Instead of “na kareyyā 'ti” we probably ought to read “na kariyeyyā 'ti.”— **2**, āp° dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 81. —**1**, yathāsaṃhatam C.— **2**. 2, karontam AB, karotassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 82.— **1**, acchādessāmīti (°amiti C) ABC instead of acchādessāmā 'ti. —oṇojethāvuso AB, ovisathi (thi is expunged) jjetthanodethāvuso C.— **2**. 2, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 83.— **1**. 1, ayyānaṃ vāhassa AB, a° vāhasā C. D: ayyānaṃ vāvāsā ti ayyānaṃ kāraṇā tehi janāpitattā jānāmīti vuttam hoti. In the Theragāthā collection (Dukanipāta) we find the following stanza: ekatimse ito kappe yaṃ saññam alabhim tadā, tassā saññāya vāhasā patto me āsavakkhaya.— **3**, Buddh.: hatthisamaddam . . . rañño antepure hatthisamaddan ti pi pāṭho.

PĀCITTIYA, 84.— **3**, sace bhane bh° āg° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 85.— **1**, After itthikatham AB insert purisa-

katham. Comp. Mahāvagga, V. 6. 3. —sûrâkatham AB, surâkatham C. —nânattak° ABC.— 2, bhikkhû (before acchindimsu) is omitted in AB.— 2-5, âpuccha, anâpuccha AB, âpucchâ, anâpucchâ C constantly.

PÂCITTIYA, 86.— 2. 2. D: arapike 'ti arapidhanuke. vidhe 'ti vedhake. —vâsijate udakapuñchaniyâ (°pucchaniyâ B) AB, vâsiddhaṇḍake jate bijane udakamañjaniyâ C. Buddhaghosa has no note.

PÂCITTIYA, 87.— 1, sayatû ti AB, passatu ti C. —The spelling atṭaniyâ prevails in the MSS.

PÂCITTIYA, 88.— 2. 1, potakit° AB, pothakit° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 89.— 2, sammañcamâno, sammañcasi C. —After Udâyi nisîdanam C inserts paññâpetvâ. —°koṭṭho AB, °koṭṭho C. The correct spelling seems to me asikoṭṭo, comp. Childers s.v. koṭṭo, Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kuṭṭa. D: seyyathâpi purâṇâsikotṭhâ ta (sic) yathâ nâma purâṇa-cammakaro 'ti attho. yathâ hi dhammakâro cammam vitta-tam karissâmîti ito c' ito ca samamcha vikaḍḍhati evam so pi ham (tam?) nisîdanam, tena tam bhagavâ evam âha. —nis° dasam vidatthi A, nis° dassa (corrected into dasâ) vidatthi C, nis° dasa vidatthi B.

PÂCITTIYA, 90.—°paṭicchâdi, the MSS.

PÂCITTIYA, 92.— 2. 2, paṭilabhitvâ AB, pamânâtikkantam C.

TABLE OF CONTENTS: antepurañ ca ratanam anâpucchâ sucigharam mañcam tulena onaddham sadasam kaṇḍucchâ-dakam vassikasâṭakañ ceva sugâtacivarakârakam C.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 1.— 1, sabbeva ABC. D: sabbeva aggahesîti sabbam eva aggahesi. —pavedhentî (°dhenti) AB, pavecenti C, pavedhantîti D.— 2. 3, sâmaṇerâya ABC here and frequently. —I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâtîd. 3. 4. 3.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 2.— 2. 1, yathâsamânupajjhâyatâ is omitted in AB.— 3, sâmaṇe C, sâmaṇerâ AB.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 3.— 4. 3, I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâtîd. 1. 2. 3.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 4.— 2, piṇḍâya pavisitum AB, p° caritum C.— 3. 1, Instead of ârocesi, which is the reading of all the three MSS., I propose to read âroceti.

SEKHIYA, 1.—The words dhammi(m) katham katvā, which I have included in brackets, ought to be expunged, though they are found in the three MSS.

SEKHIYA, 5.—kiḷāpentā and kiḷāpento the MSS. Thus we find also oloKentā and oloKento, Sekh. 7, etc.

SEKHIYA, 9. 10. —In C the reading ukkhittakāyaṃ prevails.

SEKHIYA, 28. —atikkamante AB, atikkante C.

SEKHIYA, 30. —dhupikatam, dhûpikatam ABD, thupitam, thupitatam corrected into thupikatam C. Comp. chap. 35. —samatitthikam, samatittiko A, samatitthiyam, samatitthiko B, samatikkatam, samatikkato C, samatittikan ti D. Comp. Rhys Davids's note on Tevijja Sutta, I. 24.

SEKHIYA, 32. —atikkamante A, atikkante BC.

SEKHIYA, 33. —aññassa bhājane AB, aññasmiṃ bhojane C.

SEKHIYA, 35. —dhûpakato AB, thupato, thutho C. D: dhûpato ti matthakato vemajjhato ti attho.

SEKHIYA, 42. —sabbahatthan ti D.

SEKHIYA, 46. —gilānassa phalāphale AB, gil° ca khajjake phal° uttaribhaṅge C.

SEKHIYA, 55, 56. —Kokanude the MSS. At Cullavagga V. 21 the London MS. reads Kokanudo, the Paris MS. Kokanado. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kokanada.

SEKHIYA, 56. —paṭiggahetvā vā niharitvā vā (niharahitvā A) chaḍḍeti AB, nitaretvā vā chaḍḍeti (omitting paṭ° vā) C. Buddh.: paṭiggahe vā 'ti paṭiggahena paṭicchantānaṃ paṭiggahe chaḍḍeti. niharitvā 'ti bahi niharitvā chaḍḍeti.

SEKHIYA, 59. —paharaṇi° Comp. Cull. V. 37. The Abhidhānappadīpikā (v. 385) has, sattham paharaṇam.

SEKHIYA, 61, 62. —akkamantassa A.

SEKHIYA, 63. —veyham C.

SEKHIYA, 64. —antamaso chamāya pi nisinnassa AB, vohāyaṃ pi nipannassa C.

SEKHIYA, 66. —vivaretvā C, vivarāpetvā AB.

SEKHIYA, 67. —vivaritvā C, vivarāpetvā AB.

SEKHIYA, 69. —chavakassa, chavakam, etc. C constantly; chap° AB. D: chapakassā 'ti caṇḍālassa. —idaṃ camarika-tan ti (°natan ti B) AB; idaṃ ca parigatan ti C. D: sabbam

idañ ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripatīti sabbo aram (sic, read ayam) loko samkaram gato nimmariyādo ti.—Buddhagh.: pacant' aññe pi paṇino 'ti aññe pi sattā pacanti c' eva bhuñjanti ca na kevalañ ca tvañ c' eva rājā ca.—amanāpā ABC twice.

SEKHIYA, 71.—gacchanto the MSS.; the same spelling frequently reoccurs in the nominatives of the plural of the participles.

BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

PĀRĀJ. 1.—1 et seqq. The MSS. always vary between Sundarīnandā and Sundarinandā; the former spelling prevails.—D: nikūṭe ti koṇasadisam katvā dassite gambhīre. Comp. Sansk. utkuṭa.—yo ce AB instead of yo ca. Comp. Mahāvagga, VIII. 1. 3.—1 (immediately before the words of the sikkhāpada) appasannānam vā p° p° vā bhiyyobhāvāya. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pār. I. 5. 11.—2. 1, samaññāya AB. Comp. Bhikkhuvibh., Pār. I. 8. 1, and the Various Readings, vol. iii. p. 259.

PĀRĀJ. 3.—1, gandhabādhīpubbam AB constantly. Comp. vol. ii. p. 310.—2. 1, vā diṭṭhim appaṭ° B.

PĀRĀJ. 4.—1, bhājāma A constantly, bhajāma and bhājāma B.—dinno (before na dinno ti) deest in AB. Comp. Cullav. VI. 4. 9: gahito na gahito 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. Bhikkhuvibh. Pāc. XLI. 1. 1: jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu.

SAMGHĀD. 1.—2. 1, samghādisesan ti samgho va etc. AB correctly. In the following chapters the MSS. read constantly samghādiseso ti, etc., which is a mistake caused by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga.

SAMGHĀD. 4.—2. 3, vatte vattanti A, vatthe vattanti B, vatthe vattantan ti tecattālīsapabhede netthāravetta vattamānam D.

SAMGHĀD. 7.—abhirammayye AB constantly.

SAMGHĀD. 8.—2. 1, The MSS. (AB) read, in the explanation of paccākatā, pārājikā vuccati (see also Minayeff

Prât. p. 101), but this must be wrong, because a person who has been found guilty of a pārājika offence is excluded from the Order, and cannot afterwards incur a samghādisesa offence. I think we must read parājitā.

SAMGHĀD. 9.— 2. 1, Correct: samghambhā nissāriyanti.

SAMGHĀD. 10.— 1, vebhassiyā AB, vebhayiyā D, vebhassā Minayeff Prātim. p. 100, vebhavissa, ibid. p. 102.

FINISHING CLAUSE OF THE SAMGHĀDISESA DIVISION. —aññ° vā aññ° vā āpajjati the two MSS. I have written āpajjitvā, which correction is supported both by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga (vol. iii. p. 186) and by the finishing sentence of the Pārājika division. —ciṇṇamānattāya bhikkhuniyā AB. I have written ciṇṇamānattā bhikkhuni; see vol. iii. p. 186.

NISSAGGIYA, 2.— 1, imā bh° B (after “lûkhacīvarā”), imāpi bh° A.

NISSAGGIYA, 3.— 1, parivattētvā, parivattitā AB constantly. —samgharitvā AB. I have written samgharitvā. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 25. 10 and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 368.

NISSAGGIYA, 4.— 1, puna āharissāma AB; in the corresponding passage V. 1 the MSS. read puna ādiyissāma.

NISSAGGIYA, 5.— 2, payoge payoge d° AB.

NISSAGGIYA, 6.— 1, Buddh.: chandakan ti idaṃ nāma dhammakiccaṃ karissāma yaṃ sakkotha taṃ dethā 'ti evaṃ paresaṃ chandañ ca ruciñ ca uppādetvā gahitaparikkhārass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. —samgharitvā the two MSS. See the note on Niss. 3. 1.

NISSAGGIYA, 7.— 1, samgharitvā A, samghakaritvā B. The same in NISSAGGIYA, 8.

NISSAGGIYA, 10.— 1, paṭhā A, maṭṭhā B. Comp. vol. iii. p. 278. —undriyati, undriyatīti AB, udriyatīti D. Comp. Mahāvagga, III. 8. 1. —samgharitvā AB. parikkhāram (before adamsu) deest A.

NISSAGGIYA, 11.— 1, paṭhā AB.

Buddhaghosa: uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā 'ti ettha Mahāvibhaṅge cīvaravaggato dhovanañ ca paṭiggahanañ cā 'ti dve sikkhāpadāni apānetvā akālacīvarāṃ kālacīvarān ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājitāsikkhāpa-

dena ca parivattetvâ acchinnacîvarena ca paṭhamavaggo pûretabbo. puna elakalomavaggassa âdito satta sikkhâpadâni apanetvâ satta aññatitthikâni (read aññadatthikâni?) pakkhipitvâ dutiyavaggo pûretabbo. tatiyavaggato paṭhamapattam vassikasâṭikam araññakasikkhâpadan ti imâni tîpi apanetvâ pattasannicayagarupâpuranalahupâpuranasikkhâpadehi vaggo pûretabbo 'ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 1.—1, parikkhikam A, parikkhiṇam B. —Comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. pp. 474 et seq.—nipattam AB. —2. 3, câpalas° D, câbal° AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 4.—2, piṭhamayam A. Deest in B.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—1, upatitṭhitâ A, upatitṭhitvâ B, upatṭhahitvâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—2. 2, avalaṇce AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—2. 2, vâdanti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.—2. 1, The MSS. have oggate as in Bhikkhuv. Pâc. XXII. 2. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—1, jappeti AB. jappati?—2. 1, anâc° âc° dutiyikam pi bh° AB. We ought to expunge the word pi.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.—1, Instead of niccabhattikam pacchindimsu and niccabhattikam patṭhapesum we ought to read most probably, niccabhattam pacch° (patṭh°).

PÂCITTIYA, 19.—1, nunâlajji AB instead of nânâlajjinî. —tâ mam A, tâ pi B. —sacâh' ayye may be sace aham ayye; compare, however, Mahâvagga, I. 66. 2, and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 372.—2. 2, pittivisayena AB. —manussadobhaggena A, panussena vâ saggena vâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 21.—1, Comp. Mahâvagga VIII. 15. 10. Read in the Mahâvagga, cinnena instead of cinne (cikkena, the Berlin MS.). —ubho atthâ AB. Correct, ubho antâ (Mahâv. l.c.).

PÂCITTIYA, 22.—1, udakasâṭikâ (udakâsâṭikâ B) pana bh° k° AB. Correct udakasâṭikam p° bh° k°; comp. Minayeff Prât. p. 106.

PÂCITTIYA, 23.—2. 3, karontam A, karonti B.

PÂCITTIYA, 24.—1, cîram nikkhittâni A, cîvaravase n° B.—2. 3, pañcamam divasam D, p° d° vâ AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 25.—1, cīvaram saṃkamaniyaṃ AB, cīvara-saṃk° D, Minayeff.—2, cīvaram s° AB constantly.

PĀCITTIIYA, 27.—2. 1, Instead of imaṃ c° bhājeyyā 'ti I propose to read, idaṃ c° bhājiyeyyā 'ti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 28.—1, paṭhā A, matṭhā B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 30.—2. 1, Instead of uddhareyyā 'ti I propose to read, uddhariyeyyā 'ti. Comp. XXVII. 2. 1.

PĀCITTIIYA, 32.—2. 3, vavattānaṃ AB, vavattānaṃ D.

PĀCITTIIYA, 33.—1, paṭhā AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 34.—2. 1, Read, antevāsiniṃ vā. —anupa-sampannaṃ vā deest in B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 35.—1, atha kho sâ Bhaddâ Kâp° AB. —In the passage repeated from XXXIII. 1 the MSS. read, Bhaddâpi K° bahussutâ yeva hoti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 39.—1, ca maddantâ AB. I have written sammaddantâ; see Mahāvagga, III. 1. 2.

PĀCITTIIYA, 40.—1, âhutarikâ AB. âhundertikâ ti sambâdhâ D. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 53. 1. —andhakârânaṃ AB instead of andhakârâ na. Comp. Mahāvagga l.c.

PĀCITTIIYA, 42.—2. 2, vāle bhinditvā A, v° chinditvā B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 43.—1, yâ tâ bh° appicchâ . . . vip° katham hi nâma (deest chabbaggiyâ) bhikkhuniyo AB.—2. 1, ujjavujjave A, ujjuvujjave B. D : ujjuvujjave ti yattakaṃ patthena añcitaṃ hoti tasmi takkamhi vedhite ekâ âpatti, kantanato pana pubbe kappâsavicinanaṃ âdi katvâ sabba-payogesu hatthavâraganâya dukkaṭaṃ.

PĀCITTIIYA, 45.—2. 1, vinicchehi A, viniccheyyahi B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 48.—1, ayye B, ayye corrected into apayye A.

PĀCITTIIYA, 49, 50.—2. 1, tir°vijjaṃ nâma AB. I have written tir°vijjâ nâma.

PĀCITTIIYA, 51.—3, mayaṇ camhâ A, mayhaṇ camhâ B. I have written mayaṇ ca.—4. 1, okkamantiyâ A, okkamantiyâ B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 52.—1, mahatarâ AB. Read, aññatarâ? —saṃharatīti, saṃhaṭo AB. D : saṃgharīti saṃkâmesi. saṃghagato ti sa[m]kâm[i]to. —kasâvaṭo AB. D : kasâvato ti nhâpitâ kâsavaṃ nivâsetvâ kammaṃ karontī, taṃ sandhâ-yâhamsu.

PÂCITTIYA, 54.— 1, apaṭibalo A, paṭibalo B. Comp. page 81.

PÂCITTIYA, 57.— 2, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim na (bhikkhunīnaṃ B) labhati AB. D: pariyesitvā na labhatī bhikkhūṃ na labhati.

PÂCITTIYA, 58.— 1, yaṃ pi AB. I have written yaṃ hi. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pâc. XXIII. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 60.— 1; 2, 1, rudhitam AB. Minayeff, p. 108 reads ruhitam.

PÂCITTIYA, 61.— 1, manussā . . . vip°: katham hi nāma ayyā bhikkhuniyo AB. ayyā is left out in the repetition of the same passage, Pâc. 62.

PÂCITTIYA, 62.— 2, 1, hoti D, hotu AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 63.— 1, avitikkamasamādānaṃ (“avitikkamītabbasamādānaṃ”) D.

PÂCITTIYA, 69.— 2, 1, upaṭṭhāpeyya AB, upaṭṭhaheyya D.

PÂCITTIYA, 75.— 1, paricchinditabbā AB. D: yañ c' ettha saṃghena paricchitabbā 'ti vuttaṃ tassā upaparikkhitabbā 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 76.— 1, paricchinditvā AB. D: yaṃ pan' ettha paricchitvā 'ti vuttaṃ tassa upaparikkhitvā 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 78.— 1; 2, sace me tvam AB constantly. Read, sace maṃ tvam (see Minayeff, p. 110).

PÂCITTIYA, 79. —sokāvāsaṃ, sokāvāsā AB; sokāvasaṃ Minayeff. D: sokavassan ti saṃketam katvā agacchamānā purisānaṃ anto sokaṃ pavesetīti sokavassā . . . ; sokaṃ āvīsati iti yaṃ āvīsati sv assā āvāso hotīti sokāvāsā.

PÂCITTIYA, 81. —pārīvāsiyachandadānena D. Comp. Mahāvagga, II. 36. 4.

PÂCITTIYA, 82.— 1, sammati AB, samati (“vassanokāso na ppahoti”) D.

PÂCITTIYA, 83. —The MSS. vary between ekavassam and ekam vassam.

PÂCITTIYA, 86.— 1, paṭimuñjitvā AB. Comp. paṭimuñceyya, Minayeff, p. 119. —vippakīrisū ti D.— 2, 1, saṃghāṇim nāma AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 89. —piñṇākena, piñṇākena, piñṇaṇena, viñṇaṇena AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 96.— 1, tanūtaro A, thanutarā B.— 2. 1, tassa A, tassā B.

BUDDHAGHOSA: uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā 'ti ettha sabbān' eva bhikkhunīnaṃ khuddakesu chanavutī bhikkhūnaṃ dvenavutīti atṭhāsītisatasikkhāpadāni, tato sakalaṃ bhikkhūnāvaggamā paramparabhojanaṃ anatirittabhojanaṃ anatirittena abhihaṭṭhūṃ pavāraṇaṃ paṇītabhojanaviññattimā acelakasikkhāpadaṃ duṭṭhullapaṭicchādanamā ūnavīsativassūpasampādanamā mātugāmena saddhimā samvidhāya addhānagamanamā rājantepurapavesanamā santamā bhikkhūṃ anāpucchā vikāle gāmapavesanamā nisīdanamā vassikasātikanā ti imāni dvāvīsatisikkhāpadāni apanetvā sesāni satāni ca chasatṭhi ca sikkhāpadāni pātimokkhuddesamaggena uddiṭṭhāni hontīti vedītabbāni.

PĀṬIDESANIIYA, 2-8.— 2. 1, nippattamā AB, instead of nibbattamā.



END OF VOL. IV.